

Gc
974.1
T69l
1813548

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01083 7083

LETTERS
OF
COLONEL THOMAS WESTBROOK
AND OTHERS
RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE

1722—1726.

1722-26

WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M.,

EDITOR.

BOSTON, MASS.:
GEORGE E. LITTLEFIELD,
67 CORNHILL.
1901.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

<https://archive.org/details/lettersofcolonel00tras>

1813548

The Westbrook Papers,

1722—1726.

LIMITED TO ONE HUNDRED COPIES, OF WHICH THIS IS NO. 2



WILLIAM DUMMER.

(LIEUT.-GOVERNOR 1716-1730.)

072
88

Trask, William Blake, 1812-1906, *ed.*

Letters of Colonel Thomas Westbrook and others relative to Indian affairs in Maine 1722-1726. William Blake Trask, A. M. editor. Boston, Mass., G. E. Littlefield, 1901.

2 p. l., 196 p. front. (port.) 21 $\frac{1}{2}$ cm.

"Limited to one hundred copies, of which this is no. 29."

EXHIBIT CARD

1. Indians of North America--Maine. 2. Eastern Indians. War with
1722-1726. I. Westbrook, Thomas, d. 1744.

Library of Congress

ES8.72.T77

1-24989

a32cl1

114881

PREFACE.

THE following documents, originally published in twenty-five successive numbers of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, relate to an exciting period in the history of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, during which an Indian war raged destructively in the District of Maine, several of the settlers being slain and many others carried to Canada as captives.

The contest between France and England for the possession of Acadia, or the territory between the Kennebec and St. Croix Rivers, as being the doorway to Canada by way of the Saint Lawrence, was long and bloody. Its importance as a vantage ground may be understood in the frequency with which it changed hands. In 1632, it was ceded to the French by the treaty of St. Germain's; in 1655, it was repossessed by the English by conquest; in 1667, it was again ceded to the French by the treaty of Breda; in 1690, it was reconquered by the English under Sir William Phips; in 1691, it was united to the Province of the Massachusetts Bay by the charter of William and Mary; in 1697, it reverted to France by the treaty of Ryswick; and in 1713, it was ceded to England by the treaty of Utrecht.

It was discovered that a treaty between European powers was not sufficient to restrain the American Indians, who would not acknowledge, as binding, promises in which they had no voice, and, encouraged by the French, were frequently on the war-path against the English. Although in 1693 and 1698 treaties of peace had been negotiated with the Eastern Indians, in which submission to the crown of England was acknowledged, the French took advantage of the war in Europe known as the War of the Spanish Succession, in which all the nations of Western Europe became involved, to incite the Indians to revolt. During ten years Maine

and New Hampshire were ravaged by the French and Indians, and many of the smaller settlements destroyed.

In the treaty of Utrecht, signed 11th April, 1713, by France and Great Britain, the former ceded "all Nova Scotia, or l'Acadie, with its ancient boundaries, together with the dominion, property and possession and the inhabitants of the same are yielded and made over to the Queen of Great Britain and to her Crown forever." By this treaty the French were obliged to withdraw from their alliance with the Indians, and on 11th July the Eastern Indians signed a treaty with Massachusetts in which they renewed their allegiance and "begged the Queen's pardon for their former miscarriages."

The inhabitants who had been compelled to flee for safety to the larger settlements returned to their deserted homes, accompanied by considerable accessions from various quarters. The Canadian government, however, became jealous of the extension of the English settlements, and secretly promised to supply the Indians with arms and ammunition, if they would renew hostilities. The principal French agent was the Jesuit priest, Sebastian Rasle, who had collected a company of Indian converts and erected a chapel and some houses at Norridgewock, on a bend of the Kennebec River, a few miles above the present town of Augusta. In 1717, Governor Shute held a conference at Arrowsick, an island in the Kennebec, and by dint of promises and conciliatory speeches induced the Indians to remain loyal to the English. In 1720, owing to some depredations committed by the Indians, Captain Walton was sent with a hundred men to seize Father Rasle, who was suspected of instigating the assaults of the Indians; but the expedition was unsuccessful.

In 1721, a conference of French and Indians was held at Arrowsick, which was attended by Father Rasle, Monsieur Castine, son of the late Baron, and Monsieur Croisil, an agent from Canada. A letter in the name of the several tribes of Indians was handed to Captain Penhallow, commandant of the English fort in the island, who was present, addressed to Governor Shute, in which they threatened to kill the English and burn their houses, unless they removed within three weeks from the settlements on the eastern

bank of the Kennebec. No notice was taken of the menace, but reinforcements were sent, and another conference invited.

In the following winter Captain Westbrook, with three hundred men, was sent to Norridgewock to arrest Father Rasle. The priest escaped into the woods, but his letters and papers were seized, which afforded abundant proof of his efforts to incite the Indians against the English. To avenge this seizure the Indians, in June, 1722, captured nine families near Merrymeeting Bay, on the Kennebec, and in September destroyed Brunswick and Georgetown.

On June 15, 1716, Colonel Samuel Shute had been appointed Governor of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, and William Dummer Lieutenant-Governor. Governor Shute arrived in Boston Oct. 4, 1716, and, after a stay of six years, private business interests called him back to England early in 1723. He did not return; and until the appointment of William Burnet as Governor in 1728, William Dummer was the acting Chief Magistrate.

On receiving the news of the Indian hostilities the Governor and Council, July 25, 1722, issued a formal declaration of war, proclaiming "the Eastern Indians, with their confederates, robbers, traitors and enemies to King George." The war lasted three years, and is computed to have cost the Province not less than £170,000, and the Indians one-third of their whole strength. In the summer of 1726 Lieutenant-Governor Dummer made a treaty with the Eastern Indians, which continued for nearly twenty years.

The principal events of the war were the destruction, in 1724, of the Indian village at Norridgewock, when Father Rasle was slain, and the battle, in 1725, with the Pequaket Indians at Fryeburg by the troops under command of Captain John Lovewell, in which this tribe of Indians was nearly destroyed.

As Commander-in-chief, Lieutenant-Governor Dummer was so thoroughly identified with the events of the struggle that the war is frequently referred to as "Dummer's War."

The Province was obliged to send a large military force into the District of Maine to suppress the uprising. A fleet of armed vessels co-operated, transporting troops, ammunition and supplies to the forts on the coast. An early act of Lieutenant-Governor Dummer was the commissioning Captain Westbrook as Colonel to command the expedition.

The following documents, which are mainly orders and letters of instruction from the Lieutenant-Governor, and official reports from the Colonel, give details of the various military movements, and are highly interesting. The first paper is an official report from Captain Westbrook, giving an account of the relieving, in September, 1722, of the garrison at St. George's Fort, which had been besieged by the Indians for weeks and was greatly in need of assistance. This is followed by orders and reports in regular sequence, from which we obtain detailed accounts of the progress of the war from start to finish. There have been added the muster-rolls of thirty-six companies and eight armed vessels.

The illustrative notes by Mr. Trask, whose authority as an historian and whose accuracy as a genealogist have been recognized for many years, enhance the historical value of these papers.

GEORGE E. LITTLEFIELD.

FEBRUARY 22, 1901.

THOMAS WESTBROOK of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, a son of John Westbrook, was for many years a member of the State Council in New Hampshire. He died in the year 1736.

LETTERS OF COLONEL THOMAS WESTBROOK,
AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE, 1722-1726.

THOMAS WESTBROOK of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, was, perhaps, a son of Thomas Westbrook, for many years a member of the State Council in New Hampshire, who died in the year 1736. Captain Westbrook, subsequently promoted to the office of Colonel, was ordered by the Massachusetts government to range through the country from Kennebeck to Penobscot, and prosecute, as had been expressed, "the Eastern Indians for their many breaches of covenant" with our people. Some of the details of these expeditions, and the military movements attending them, are interestingly, and, we doubt not, correctly related, in the letters before us, from the fall of the year 1722 to 1726. The Westbrook letters, written probably by dictation, have the autograph signatures of the Colonel. He was afterwards engaged as an agent in obtaining masts for the royal navy. His speculations in Eastern lands commenced, as we have been informed, as early as the year 1719, and were continued, notwithstanding the unsettled condition of the times, some nine or ten years. In August, 1727, he became a citizen of Falmouth, and soon after built a house at Stroudwater in that town. He was considered an important and honorable member of the place where he lived. His death occurred February 11, 1744. The maiden name of his wife, who died his widow, at Portsmouth, in New Hampshire, aged 75 years, was Mary Sherburne. Col. Westbrook left no male issue. His daughter Elizabeth married Richard Waldron, the well known Secretary of New Hampshire, a grandson of the noted Richard Waldron, killed by the Indians in 1689.

The town of Westbrook, in Maine, six miles from the city of Portland, was, in the year 1815, named in honor of the Colonel. It was taken from the town of Falmouth, and included the village

of Stroudwater. In 1880, it had about 4,000 inhabitants. The late Hon. William Willis, at the close of a brief notice of Col. Westbrook (History of Portland, page 355), says: "The town in which he lived justly perpetuates his name, and is the only memorial of him which remains." It gives us pleasure, therefore, to be enabled to publish the following muster rolls and letters, as well as his journal, which it is purposed, hereafter, to print. With the exception of a few extracts, and a communication or two to an eastern paper, it is believed they are now for the first time made public, presenting thereby a standing "memorial" to the name and patriotic services of Thomas Westbrook.

See "Journal of the Rev. Joseph Baxter," 1717, REGISTER, xxi. 54-59. Also same volume, page 348. Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder.

Names in the Muster Roll of the Company under Command of Thomas Westbrook, Esq., from July to December, 1722.

James Armstrong, Lieu ^t	James Nigh, killed
W ^m Wilcote, Serg ^t	Caleb Benjamin
Michael Thomas, Do	Isaac Sanger
Fran ^s Punchard, Clerk	John Andrews
Joseph Brown, Corporal	Robert Bailey
Alex ^t Matheus, Do	Dan ^l Ryan
W ^m Wilcote, Centinel	Robert Cohorn
Peter Parry, Do	John Oakes
John Lee [*]	David Woodwell
W ^m Beard	Richard Mullen
Joseph Cory	John Elder
Job Burgis	Ephraim Indian
John Willington	W ^m Jaffreys
John Haly	Isaac Francis
Tho ^s Lawrence	Bryan Toole
Tho ^s Leanard	John Dinsmore†
Edw ^d Painter	W ^m Ligat†
Joseph Hunter, killed	Joshua Rose†
Joseph Muckamog, killed	

[The above Muster Roll was signed under oath, by Benjamin Toole, Dec. 22, 1722. The sum of 92 pounds, 6 shillings, 2 pence, was allowed and paid out of the public Treasury, to the officers and soldiers therein named, in accordance with the details as given by Mr. Toole, such as entrance into and continuance in the service, wages, &c.]

Mass. Archives, Vol. 91, pages 87, 88.

* Servant to Tho^s Gaige.

† Detained by Colo Walton for Pilots.

*Names in the Muster Roll of Col Westbrook's Company, from Nov. 22,
1724, to May 22, 1725.*

Thomas Westbrook, Col ^o	Joseph Nedd, Serv ^t to Coll ^o
Jo ^s Bean, Cap ^t	Winslow
Moses Banks, Lieut [*]	Philip Trueman [*]
Moses Markham, Lieut	Edw ^d Leirs, Centinel
Rich ^d Davenport, Ens ⁿ *	Tho ^s Earle
Robert Peirce, Serg ^t	Moses Markham, Clerk
John Clark, Serg ^t	Edw ^d Painter, Centinel
Jam ^s Garland, Serg ^t	Jam ^s Webster
Jam ^s Irish, Serg ^t	John Tomms
Nic ^o Byram, Corp ⁿ	Sam ^l Libby, Serv ^t to Coll ^o
Benj ^a Larrabee "	Westbrook
John Owens "	Morrice Fitzgerald
Simon Armstrong "	Joshua Cromwell
Jon ^a Lawrence, Centinel	Nath ^l Winslow
Elisha Berry	Sam ^l Perkins
Stephen Randall	John Staggpole, Son to John
Henry McKeuney	Staggpole
Peter Harden	James Quach, Serv ^t to Doc ^t
John Cutler	Allen
Sam ^l Sabins	Moses Gold
Benj ^h Aytes	Isaac Howard
Nath ^l Breaman	Amos Nicholls [*]
Silvanus Cambell	Peter Abbott [*]
W ^m Eason	Rich ^d Mullen [*]
Francis Wood	W ^m M ^c fetricks [*]
Tho ^s Willeott	Benj ^a Larrabee [*]
Moses Attaquin, Serv ^t to Jam ^s	W ^m Groves
Otys	W ^m Coyne, Clerk from
Eben Saunders, Serv ^t to Thomas	Moulten
Barker, Esq	Peter Colliot, Pilot, Died
Isaac Wanna	James Barber, Centinel
Dan ^l Hood	Jon ^a Dodson
John Darling	W ^m Merryfield
Jacob Hedge, Serv ^t to Benjamin	Benj ^a Sopcan
Sole	Arthur Noble, Ens ⁿ

[Edmund Mountfort, of Boston, testified, June 5, 1725, to the correctness of the above Roll, with particulars, as set forth when shown to the Committee. The sum of 633 pounds, 1 shilling and 9 pence ordered to be paid.]

Mass. Arch., Vol. 91, pages 136-138.

* Dismissed.

Falmouth, Sep^r 23, 1722.

May it Please your Excellency,

I take this Opportunity to Inform you that I Arrived at Piscataqua at 10 o'clock In y^e Morning The 15th Instant & Immediately Waited on y^e L^r Governour [Dummer] of whom I reced. a Confirmation That There was 5 or 6 hundered Indians at Arrowsick upon Which I Immediately return'd to y^e Sloops In Order to Sail but the Wind proving Contrary I was Oblidg'd To Stay till ye Next Morning 3 of y^e Clock And then proceeded to Arrowsick where I came to an Anchor at One a Clock on Monday Morning. I Waited upon Coll. Walton who Told me y^e Indians were Withdrawn & that he Intended to March that Day with 180 Men To Way lay the Indians In Their Carrying Places and Desired our Company. Butt In as Much as the Indians were withdrawn I was willing To make my best way To S^t Georges fearing ye Enemy might Attack it. Tuesday About five a Clock we Came To Sail & Came To the Mouth of S^t. Georges River on Wednesday Morning And not having a fair Wind went up In five Whale boats To the fort which I found In good Order the Indians having Attacked it y^e 24th of August and Kill'd 5 Men y^t were out of the Garrison. They Continued Their Assault 12 Days & Nights furiously Only now and Then under a flagg of Truce They would have perswaded them to yeild of the Garrison Promissing Them to give Them good Quarters and Send them To Boston. The Defend^{rs} Answ^{rs} Were That they Wanted no quarters at their Hands. Daring them Continually To Come on and told them it was King Georges Lands And That they would not Yeild them up but with the Last Drops of Their Blood. The Indians Were Healed by y^e fryar who Talked with Them under a flag of Truce and Likewise by Two french Men, as they Judg'd them to be. they Brought with them five Captives y^t they took at S^t Georges 15th June last and Kept them During the Seige. Butt upon their Breaking up Sent M^r John Dunsmore One of the Said Captives to y^e fort to know Whether they would redeem them or no. Our People Made Answ^{rs} they had no Order So to Do, neither Could they do it. Upon which M^r Dunsmore return'd to the Indians and they Carry'd the Captives Back to Penobscutt Bay, and Then frankly released Three of Them Vizt. M^r John Dunsmore, M^r Thomas Foster and M^r William Ligett. One Joshua Rose y^t was taken at Aforesaid Time and place And whom the Indians had left Behind at Penobscutt Fort Made his Escape & After Six Days Travell Arrived at y^e Fort y^e Second Day After the Seige Began he being Oblidged To make his Way Through the Body of y^e Indians To Gett To The fort and was Taken In at One of the Ports. I now Detain the four Captives Aforesaid to be as Pilotts to Penobscutt Fort Untill I know your Excellency's Pleasure About them. They Inform me that the Indians have rebuilt Their fort at Penobscutt Since the 15th of

June Oblidging Them To Work on it. It Contains Ab^t 12 Rodd Square Enclos'd With Stockado's of 12 foot High. it has 2 Flankers on the East The Other on y^e West, and 3 Gates not at that Time Hung, they Have Likewise 2 Swivell Gunns. It is Situated On an Island In a fresh Water River Twelve Miles from y^e Salt Water. The Captives Judge there is no way of getting to the Island but by Canoes or flatt Bottom'd Boats & it is impossible to Carry up Whale boats by reason y^e falls are 8 or 9 Miles Long & [] is Very Swift and full of Rocks. The Captives Foster & [] Affirm That They Saw 12 or 13 Barrells of Gun Powder Brought To The fort By the Indians as they Said from Canada Ab the Middle of July. They have a Meeting House within a Rod or Thereabouts on y^e Out side of y^e South Wall of the Fort it Being 60 Foot Long, 30 wide and 12 foot Studd With a Bell In it which They Ring Morning & Evening. The s^d Rose Informs me They had a Considerable Quantity Of Corn Standing when he made his Escape. After I had viewed y^e Garrison I return'd In ab^t an Hour & $\frac{1}{2}$ To my Sloop^r Lying In y^e Mouth of the River and Sent up one of them With a few Hands upon Deck as to Carry up stones To The fort and Sail'd with the Other Sloop for Arrowsick full of Men To Induce the Indians Spys To Believe that We had Intirely Left the place and That there was no Design against Penobscutt, and Likewise To Inform Coll Walton of y^e State of Affairs, not knowing but that he Might have Orders To Make an Attack upon Them. This Being all y^t is Materiall I make Bold to Subscribe my self your Excellencys Most Obedient Humble Servant, THO^s WESTBROOK.

Coll. Walton Desired me to Come Along with him To This Place To See what forces that he Could Draw, which I Did Accordingly, and Brought Mr. Dunsmore and Rose along with Me. The Garrison at S^t George has Expended most of their Amunition During y^e Late Seige and I Desire your Excellency To Send p^r y^e first Oppertunity 4 or 5 Barrells of Gun powder with Ball, Swan Shott and flints Answerable, for y^e Indians are resolved To Take y^e fort if Possible. If there be no Opportunity of Sending it to S^t Georges please To Order it to Arrowsick, and I will fetch it In my whale boats.

P. S. The Captives Inform'd me That y^e Most Part of y^e Indians food During y^e Time of y^e Seige was Seals which they Caught Dayly Keeping out a party of Men for that Purpose. They Also Inform us & do Assert That there Is great Quantitys of Sturgeon Bass and Eels To be Caught Even Close by y^e Island where Penobscutt Fort is.

Superscribed:—

Cap^t Westbrooks Lett^r

Sept. 1722.

To His Excellency Samuel Shute Esq^r.
 Capt Generall and Governour In and Over His Majesties
 Province of the Massachusetts Bay In New England.

At Boston

On his Majesties Service

These

Mass. Archives, 51 : 364-367.

May it Please your Honour

I wrote To your Honour from Hampton the 22th* Instant, and acquainted you of My dispatches from Thence To The Eastward by Leiv^t Hilton, To have the marching Forces mustered at the places of Rendezvous wth all possible expedition, and I shall not fail to be with them, by the time they are Assembled together; I am now at Portsmouth, awaiting y^e Arrival of one of y^e Sloops to take me in, If She comes not with this days fair wind, I determine to Sett out for my post tomorrow by land, so that no time may possibly Slip unimproved.

In perusing my Instructions, I observe, in case of extraordinary and unforeseen Accidents, and in matters not particularly mentioned, Your Honour is Pleased to Referr me to my own Resolves with the advice of my Commission officers, upon which Articles I pray your Honours favour to be Resolved, whether you Intended all y^e Commission officers, or the Captains onely : This being all that offers at Present, I Take leave to Subscribe (most Respectfully)

Hon^{ble} Sir

Boston Jan : 24th 1722-3.

Your Honours

most obed^t humble Serv^t

Mass. Archives, 51 : 368-9.

THO^s WESTEROOK.

Boston Jan^{ry} 31, 1722.

S^r I have received two Letters from you The First from Hampton of y^e 22^d inclosing Lieu^t Hilton's Journal, the Other from Portsmouth of y^e 24th. I observe that you have dispatch'd Orders for all the Forces to be at the Place of Rendezvous & that you intend to be att the Head of Them with y^e Utmost Expedition of Which I hope you will not fail; and when it shall please God you are there, that you will exert your self to improve y^e First opportunity of putting your instructions in Execution, especially since y^e usual Season for action is so far advanced that the least Omission or Delay may probably render the Whole Expense of this Winters Campaign ineffectual & vain.

* This letter appears to be missing.—w. n. t.

You'll have a Sufficient Supply of Provisions 'ere this, All the Sloops being doubtless at Casco before now.

As to your Question relating to a Council of War; You must call all the Captains, that are near, & if you have not enough to make five at the least, Call y^e Eldest Lieu^{ts}.

Your Stores being to be divided Two Chaplains will be necessary & I would have you to call M^r Pierpont* for the Service, Which is all at present,

from Your Assured

Mass. Archives, 51: 368-9.

Friend & Serv^t

Col^o WESTBROOKE.

W^m DUMMER.

Agusta† Feb^{ry} 25th 1722-3.

S^r

Pursuant to instructions from Col^o Westbrook I Received 120 men Equipt with snow shoes moginsons & Twenty Dayes provision to march up Annoscoggin River &c. But after some dayes Travel I found the river was wholley broke up & y^e Designed march frustrat. Heartily Sorry to See y^e Governm^t Disappointed in their Expectations, & willing to take the best methods the Season would allow of, I took the pilots advice & with y^e concurrence of y^e officers, Divided into three partyes who performed Several Scouts, an acc^t of which as well as y^e reasons I could not march further into y^e Countrey, I here with present to Your Honour & shall Transmit the Same to Colo^l Westbrook p^r the first. I have Given Orders to Cap^t [Joseph] Heath to repeat his Marches from Kennebeck river to Annoscoggin river & shall Keep y^e rest of y^e men continually moving with Expectation of Speedy Directions from your Honour or my Colou^l and have also ordered Cap^t Gookin to Repeat his marches from Casco River to Puscumscutt falls and from Thence to Harrysickett‡ & [] as y^e Matt^r Req^{rs}

* Doubtless the Rev. Samuel Pierpont, A.M., who with his brother James was a graduate of Yale College, in the class of 1718; son of the Rev. James Pierpont, of New Haven, and grandson of John, of Roxbury, Mass. Samuel was ordained minister at Lyme, Conn., Dec. 12, 1722. "In crossing the river from Saybrook with an Indian waterman, the canoe upset and he was drowned" March 15, 1723, at the early age of 22. His body was found April 28th, at Fisher's Island, and buried there. He had an extraordinary gift, and was a Boanerges in his preaching. Great hopes rested on him."—*Allen's Biograph. Dictionary*.

† "At Small Point Harbor, on the south-west side of the town, is the site of a fishing settlement established by the Pejepscot proprietors in 1716, with the name of Augusta. Dr. Oliver Noyes, one of the proprietors, was the principal director and patron. Capt. Penhallow, son of the author of a history of the Indian Wars, in 1717, resided here. Dr. Noyes, in 1716, erected here a rude fort 100 feet square, for the purpose of protecting the settlers who were coming in rapidly. A sloop named 'Pejepscot' was employed as a packet between this Augusta and Boston, carrying out lumber and fish, and bringing back merchandise and settlers. The settlement continued until Lovewell's War, when the houses were burnt and the fort destroyed by the Indians. Among those who came at this time were three families of Halls, Clark, Wallace, Wyman, James Doughty, David Gustin, Jeremiah Springer, Nicholas Rideout and John Owens." In 1737 an attempt at re-settlement was made.—*Varney's Gazetteer of Maine*, page 415, article *Phipsburg*.

‡ *Harraseeket*, N. E. part of ancient North Yarmouth and Prout's Gore, incorporated as the town of Freeport, Feb. 11, 1789.—*Coll. of American Statistical Association*, i. 85

These 120 men y^t I have the Honour to Command being most of them Old Experienced Souldiers, It's a great grief to the perticuler officers & no less to my Selve, that wee were Obliged to march into y^e woods in such a season when wee had not a rational prospect of doing our Countrey Service.

Four of my Souldiers Couming from Arrowsick the 22^d instant one of them viz George Cary fired his gun att a Tree & an other of y^e four called Samuel Stockbridge being up a brest with y^e Tree Shot at (but three rods wid thereof) thought he was Safe; nevertheless the Bullet Struck a Tree & Glancing very Straingley did unhappily Kill the s^d Stockbridge. Upon vewing y^e place & Examining the Other souldiers present, I am fully Convinced the fatall part of y^e action was purely Accidental. However I have confin'd y^e man Slayer & pray your Honour will please to give Directions in y^e matter.

I am Your Honours Most

Hum^{ble} Serv^t

Mass. Archives, 51: 370.

JOHNSON HARMON.*

Burncoat Harbour† Feb^{ry} 27th 1722-3.

May it Please your Honour.

These are to give you a short Acc^t of my Proceedings since my last w^{ch} was y^e 10th of this Instant: Since w^{ch} we have rang'd amongst y^e Islands and on y^e Main Land, between Kennebeck River and y^e Easternmost Side of Mount Desart Bay & have met wth nothing worth your Notice, Save Numbers of Wigwams on all most every Island, & y^e Main Land where we have rang'd, w^{ch} we judge were deserted in y^e Fall; 2 French Letters Inclos'd w^{ch} were found in John Deny's‡ House; as also 2 Small fire Places at y^e head of Mount Desart Bay w^{ch} we judge had been made about 3 or 4 Days, Supposing there might have been 4 or 5 Men, who we judge made no longer Abode there than just to refresh themselves. We now lye at Burncoat Harbour & are ready to proceed to Penobscot, waiting only for Wind and Weather, purposing after my Return from Penobscot to send you a compleat Journal of my Proceedings w^{ch} I have already attempted

* Captain Johnson Harmon, afterwards Colonel, was a native of York, Maine; served under Col. Westbrook and Col. Shadrach Walton; died at Harpswell, Maine, leaving descendants.

† "Burncoat, a large island of Hancock Co., Me., off the entrance to Blue Hill Bay." *Lippincott's Gazetteer*.

‡ *Letter to Capt. John Penhallow.*

Mr. Denny has complained to me the Lt Govr. that you do not allow him his Quota of Men according to your Instructions, especially in time of Danger & that what Men you do allow him are pick'd from the meanest & worst you have, and that when the Island is full of Soldiers you quarter more upon him than his Share; His Honor bids me tell you that If this Information be true He expects the Grievance be immediately redress'd, And that Mr Denny have equal Justice done him with others both to the Number & Quality of the Soldiers & that the Men you Post at his Garrison be sober & orderly.

Mar. 22, 1722-3.

Mass. Archives, 51: 375.

but was frustrated in my Designs of finishing it. Having examin'd y^e Quantity of our Provisions I find that we have not enough to last Us exceeding a Month. Our Whale-Boates are so shatter'd & Defective, that they're unfit for Men to venture their lives in. We have not one Individual thing wherewithal to repair them; on y^e Behalf of w^{ch} abovemention'd particulars I have sent a Sloop to y^e Treasurer expecting a Supply from him; & humbly pray that your Honour wou'd forward that Matter. By Reason of My Hurry, & for Want of Conveniences I Can't give your Honour so particular an Acc^t as I cou'd wish for.

This being all at present I remain

Your Honours

Most Hum^{ble} & Obed^t Serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I send you y^e Letters just as I rec^d them, supposing part of one of them was torn off before we found them, & pray that your Honour wou'd send me a Coppy of y^e Interpretation.

Superscribed:—Coll. Westbrooks Letters

Feb. 27 & Mar. 3, 1722.

North Yarm^o to have a Garrison allowed.

Parker Setts forth that there are severall Garrison Houses.

Eben^t Boutel to be released from the Service.

Mass. Archives, 51: 371.

Portsm^o Feb^r 28: 1722-3.

Hon^{able} Sr.

I Left Col: Westbrook y^e 11th Inst: on Sabbath day night about 12 of y^e Clock. I accompanied him almost as far as Cape Newaggen. he proposed to get to Pemmequid before day, he had a fine Night, the weather Continued Very favourable, he had the benefit of y^e Moon for about a Week after, he went wth ab^t 230 or 240 men in y^e Boats, y^e Sloops were to Sail in a day or two after to Burnt Coat Harbour.

Col: Westbrook wth y^e Advice of His officers appointed me to Return, & Gave me Instructions to Settle the Garrisons According to the appointment of y^e Gen^l Court, w^{ch} have gone thro' & fill'd up, Except three or four men at Cape porpouse & One at Saucó ferry w^{ch} will be done at my Return. I did not find Effective men Eno' in these Places Left to make up the Number According to my Instructions. Berwick Scout Came in at Saucó falls when I was there, they were much out in their Judgm^t as to a Direct Course, the Next day I order'd 'em Back & Prevailed with One m^r Stimpson to go their Pilot, & Six of Saucó falls Scout to Accompany 'em, to mark y^e Trees on y^e Best Land in the most Direct Course for Berwick

I Expect they are by this time Come in, & am this minute bound to Berwick to receive their Return, shall then make the Best of my way to S^t Georges Pursuant to Orders I have from Col: Westbrook, where I Expect to meet him, or further Orders.

On the 18th Inst. I meet Cap^t Harmon at the Head of Casco Bay Near Harrysicket River, who was Return'd from his March, there being no Snow in y^e woods, nor the Rivers frozen they Could not go far, they went as far as Boonamawakeego Ponds, where the Enemy had not been for about five or six Months.

Cap^t Harmon then divided y^e Army into three Parts, Cap^t Heath was to Range upon Kennebeck River, he was not to be in, in 5 or Six days after. Cap^t Gookins was Come in upon y^e Head of Royals River, wth no News.

Powder, Ball & Flints are wanting for the Garrison at Falm^o: Pap-poodoc, Spurwink, Black Point, Sauco and Cape porpouse, w^{ch} Please to Order to be sent to Casco & Winter Harbour by y^e first Opportunity, to be given out to the Several Garrisons.

I am S^r y^r Most Dutifull

& Most Ob^t Hum: Serv^t

JOHN PENHALLOW.*

Mass. Arch., 51 : 372, 373.

S^t Georges March y^e 23^d 1722-3†

May it please yo^r Hono^r

My last Inform'd yo^r honour of my Arivall in Penobscot river, and would Crave Leave Now to acquaint you that on y^e 4th Instant I Sett out to find the fort, and after five dayes march thro' y^e woods wee arived abrest of severall Islands where y^e pilot Supposed y^e Fort must be; here we were obliged to make four Canoo's to ferry from Island to Island and Sent a Scout of 50 men upon discovery on the 9th Instant who Sent me word they had Discover'd y^e Fort & waited my Arivall. I left a Guard of a hundred men wth the Provisions & Tents, and with the rest went to y^e Scout being forc'd to ferry over to them; they had, & wee cou'd see y^e Fort but not come to it by Reason of A Swift River, and y^e Ice at y^e heads of y^e Islands not permitting the Canoo's to come round, we were obliged to make 2 more, wth which Wee ferry'd over, and by Six in the Evening Arived at y^e Fort, Leaving a Guard of 40 men on the West Side of the river, to facillate our return.

* John Penhallow, of Portsmouth, N. H., son of Samuel, the historian of the Indian wars, had for his second wife, Ann, daughter of Hon. Jacob Wendell. He was a captain, and died, says Savage, before 1736. See "Memoir of the Penhallow Family," *Register*, xxxii. 21-28; 31.

† A part of this letter is given in Mass. Hist. Coll., vol. viii. 254, 2d series, as if written by Otis Westbrook, instead of Thomas, as it should have been. There is no reference made to this letter of Col. Westbrook in the index to the second series of the Collections.

The Enemy had Deserted it in y^e fall, as we Judge, and carry'd every thing with them except y^e Inclosed papers, nothing matteriall was found. The Fort was 70 yards in Length and 50 in breadth, Well Stockado'd 14 foot high furnisht with 23 houses Built regular; on the South side close by it was their Chappell, 60 foot Long and 30 Wide Well and handsomely finish'd within & without and on y^e South of that y^e Fryers Dwelling ho use Wee set fire to them & by Sun rise next morning Consum'd them all. We then return'd to our first Guards & thence to Our Tents, & so proceeded to y^e Sloops being Judged to be 32 Miles Distant. M^r Gibson & Severall others Sick with a Guard not being Arived; and when they Arived Wee fell down the River At y^e Mouth whereof on y^e 26th Current at 3 of y^e Clock in y^e morning the Reverend M^r Gibson Dyed.* Wee Arived at this place the 20th Instant where wee Decently Interr'd him, and three more of our men with y^e usuall form. Wee have 50 men now Sick which has Exhausted our stores for y^e Sick. I have Wrote to M^r Treasurer Allen for a fresh supply or y^e men Will & do already Suffer Extreemly for want. I have made bold to give Liberty to Liev^t Buckminster to Wait on yo^r honour for Leave to See his family while y^e forces are Recruiting. Liev^t Hilton has been Ill all this March and is now grown So weak that I am obliged to give him a furlow home, and at his request Given y^e Charge of his men to Liev^t John March a Gentleman of great care & good Conduct and One I hope yo^r honour Will favour wth a Liev^{ts} Commission.

I have not heard from Capt Harmon Since I left him, only as Capt Penballow Informs mee he met him at York, & that he return'd from his March in 5 or 6 days, tho' yo^r Hono^r will see by the Inclosed his Instructions from mee & what Orders he had. Your honour Will Excuse my not Sending a Journall of our proceedings hitherto as I fully purposed to do, but am prevented by the badness of y^e Weather & Incumbrance of our Cabbin by M^r Gibsons Sickness & Death, but shall not fail to do it p^r next op^tunity. Wee are now preparing our whaleboats wth Clabboards &c to be in a readiness for Pitching them as soon as any shall arrive that we may be ready for a March as soon as wee are furnished with Provisions. With all Dutifull Respect I am Yo^r Hono^{rs} Most Obedient Humble Serv^t,

Mass. Archives, 51: 376, 377.

THO WESTBROOK.

Boston 5th of April 1723.

S^r

I haue lately received Several of your Letters y^e last of y^e 23^d of March giving An Account of your March to Penobscott & destroying the

* Benjamin Gibson, A.M., grad. Harvard College 1719; Chaplain to Col. Westbrook's company; "a Preacher and Writing School Master in Boston," says William Winthrop Esq. See note, Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d series, vol. viii. 265.

Fort &c there: Pursuant to your instructions which I hope will discourage The Enemye from Sitting down y^r againe. I shall Expect your Journal by the first Oppertunitye. The Treasurer has Sent you all Sorts of Sup-
plys that have been demanded by a Sloop One Wyer Master who Sailed about 10 dayes Since & I hope is timely Arrived with you & you'l have a further Supply by this bearer. I am Sorry to Hear so many of your men are Sick pray Let y^e best Care y^t Can bee Taken of them. You will have by this Bearer instructions for your further proceedings after y^e 1st of May Which you must take Care to put in Execution with all Exactness: I observe what you write on behalfe of [John] March and shall be very glad to Encourage a Man you Approve soe well of when there shall be an Oppertunitye Cap^t Gyles being very desirous of Coming to Boston upon some Nessesary affaires. I Desire you^l Let him know he has Leave: Leaving a Charge with his Leu^t to take good care of his Garrison in his absence.

To Co^{ll} Westbrooke
Mass. Archives, Vol. 72, page 81.

I am S^r y^r Leu^t
W^m DUMMER.

JOURNAL.

N: Yarmouth, may 6th 1723.

Wrote orders to Cap^{tn} Wheelwright att Arrowsik to Come heither with what men he had with him of his Company, in Order to proceed to Wells, thear to Joyn and take under his Care and Comand L^t Molton with y^e party of men that are thear with him in a Scout, from thence to Berwick &c.

This Day Ordered Cap^{tn} Sandars, now att arrowsik, to Sail directly for S^t Georges, and thare take in y^e province arms that are with y^e armoror mended and fit for Servis and Return back to Georgtown and Deliver them to M^r Edmund* Mountfort, taking his Receipt.

Wrote Cap^{tn} Carlile, Advising him that I had rece'd from his Hon^r y^e L^{ut} Gov^r a Commission for him as Cap^{tn} of Cap^{tn} Temples Company, which I should Deliver him on my Arival, in a few Days.

Order^d him, that on Cap^t Penhallows Return from his Scout, that he take y^e Care and Charg of that party of men and Proceed on a Scout according to my former Instructions to him.

Jeremiah Prickman, of my Company, being Sick with Convulsion fitts and incapable of Servis Is Discharg^d.

* Mr. *Edmund* Mountfort, incorrectly given as Edward in the REGISTER, *ante*, page 25, was probably son of Edmund, of Boston, tailor, who by wife Elizabeth had Edmund, born July 11, 1661.

Wrote Mr Edmund Mountfort, by Jacob Parker, who Came with publick Stores, Advised him that I had taken Oute som Quantity of Provitions for winter harbor &c.

Jacob Parker Dispatched; in the Eveing sail'd for falmoth, whear we ariv'd next Day, aboute Eleven a Clock.

May 7th att Falmoth. I Proceeded Imediatly to view and Enquier into y^e State of y^e Several Garrisons in y^e Town, and Ordered Cap^{tn} Shiply to Post men att Each of them Respectively, as there was Ocation, for y^e Securyty of y^e Inhabitants.

May 8th Sail'd for winter Harbor (Cap^{tn} Slocomb being left a shore sik), whear we ariv'd in the afternoon. Suply'd Cap^t Ward with Provitions and Other Stores as he had Ocation for his Company.

L^t Dominicus Jourdan being hear, Suply'd him with 76 Days Provitions for 5 men posted att his Garrison att Spurwink.

The 9th Instant, Suply'd Richard Stimpson with provitions for 5 men, Posted att his Garrison, for 76 Days.

This morning, before Day, Sam^{ll} Newton, one of Cap^t Ward's Company, Going aboard the Sloop in a Gundilo, fell over board and was Drowned.

I Proceeded to vissit y^e Several Garrisons in the Town, being accompany'd with y^e principal part of y^e Inhabitants, with whom I Consulted y^e Properest methods to be taken for y^e Securyty of the Inhabitants, Returning thr^o y^e woods to m^r Sam^{ll} Jourdans. On my Return, Gave Cap^t Ward The following Orders, to post men att Several Garrisons, as Follows—

Viz	{	Mr Hiles 3	} 17 men	Cap ^t Ward,	
Att	{	Mr Stagpoles 4		†	S ^r Yow are hearby directed to see that
	{	Mr Tarbox 4			the several men mentioned in the Mar-
	{	Mr Dyers 3			gin be posted at y ^e Respective Garrisons
	{	Capt Sharp's 3		hearin Named, Giving them Orders and	

Directions that thay Obay the Comānds of y^e masters of ye Respective Garrisons wherin thay are posted, in doing thear Duty of watching and warding, untill further Orders, and not to absent themselves att any time withoute Liberty.

And as to the Remaining part of Yo^r Company, Yow are to Improve

† John Stackpole, in a petition, dated Boston, November, 1727, states, that on the 22^d of January, 1724-5, he did "by order of Colo Thomas Westbrook, take the Command of Twenty-one men at Biddeford and marche up Saco River in pursuit of the Enemy, which Continued for nine days, & soon after his return, on the first day of february following y^r Petr did by order of said Colo Westbrook march as Pilot from Richmond to Penobscot Town with Capt Joseph Heath, all which may sufficiently appear by a Journall* now in the Secretarys office, signed by Colo Westbrook, and for which service your Petr has never rec'd any pay."

He therefore prays for an allowance.
It was ordered that the sum of Eight Pounds be paid said Stackpole out of the Publick Treasury.
Mass. Arch. 72: 302.

* There is a later Journal of John Stackpole, dated 1755, in the Mass. Arch. 38A pp. 170, 171.

them in the best maner Yow Can for Security of y^e Inhabitants, untill yow Shall Receive further Orders.

Given Und^r my hand, att Bideford, this 9th of May 1723. T. W.

The 10th Current.

Posted 4 men at Jn^o Browns Garrison, at Saco falls, Suply'd him with provisions and Amunition.

The 11th two men of Cap^t Ward^s Company, Viz. Bryant Moulton. of Cape Codd, and Sollomon Babysuck an Indian of Sherburn being Deserted from the Servis

Wrote advertisements and sent forward by Corpor^l Murfy, Ordering him that In Case he should not overtake or hear of them to Proceed as far as Boston, and wait on his Hon^r y^e L^t Govern^r with an Advertisement taking his Orders for his Return to his post.

Saboth Day may 12: this Proved Verry Stormy, the Revrend M^r Eveleth* Preeched two Sermons att y^e forte.

13th Current, wrote to y^e Comishon Officers and Select: men of y^e town, Desiering them to meet me att Lu^t Jordans, this Day. in Order to Consult aboute som things of Consequence Refering to y^e affairs of y^e town.

Bideford May 13th The Commisshon officers and Select men met me according to my Desire, with whom I Confer'd aboute the affairs of the town and Garrisons according to y^e Act of y^e General Court, that I might Know the better how to Cover y^e Inhabitants; thay answered me, that thay had not proceeded thearin according to s^d Act.

May 14th I Went in a whale boat to Black point and Spurwink, Vissiting y^e Garrisons there, to know y^e Conditions thearof. Posted 4 men at W^m Mitchels Garrison, and made up 5 men att L^t Dominico^s Jourdans Garrison, leveing orders with them to Keep a Strict watch and ward, and the men to obey thear Orders, and not absent themselves att any time withoutt thear liberty. The 15th, proceeded to Casco, in a whale boat.

The 16th, Slocomb^s Sloop Came in from Bideford.

Falmouth, May 16th 1723.

Dismissed from y^e Servis Several men that ware Sick, lame and unfit for Servis, by thear own Requests. Viz^t Petter Richardson, Jacob Petterattock,

* Rev. John Eveleth, a graduate of Harvard College in the Class of 1689, settled in Stow, Mass., in the year 1700; the first pastor of the Church in that town. He was dismissed in 1717. In 1719 he became minister of the Church in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me. The town voted him £30 a year and fifty acres of land; the next year the salary was increased to £50. Soon after this, the inhabitants of Arundel finding it dillicult to raise the whole salary for Mr. Eveleth's support, arranged with the inhabitants of Winter Harbor to have him preach there one half the time. This division of pastoral labor may not have been carried on for any great length of time, for the minister proved to be too useful a person to be spared from the homes of the people of Arundel. In 1729, at his own request, the town dismissed him, though "very unwilling," says Bradbury, "he should leave them, as he was not only their minister and school-master, but a good blacksmith and farmer, and the best fisherman in town. He still resided here," the same writer continues, "in 1732." According to the College catalogue, his death occurred in the year 1734.—See Bradbury's Kennebunkport.

Jn^o Mullens, and Jn^o Young, all of Cap^t Shiplys Company, and furlow'd Jn^o Church, of D^o Company.

Dismist Eliazer Collins of Cap^t Barkers Company, and gave a furlō to benjamin Stimpson of Cap^t Peter^s Company, he having hired Jn^o Ozburn to Stay in his Room.

Gave a furlō to Dan^l Davis, of my Company, and Nath. Larrance of Cap^t Peckers C^o, Permitted Lewis Lattarell, one of our poilots, to wait on his Hono^r y^e L^t Gov^r having no further Servis for him for y^e present, Recomend^d him to his Hon^r that he had ben always Redy to Serve as pilot according to y^e best of his knowledg &c.

Gave orders and Directions to Cap^t Wheelwright to Proceed to wells, and Joyn his L^t Moulton, at wells, and to keep a Constant Scout from thence to Berwik and on y^e bak of York, and wrote orders to L^t Moulton to Joyn him and to proceed according to his Directions.

Wrote Cap^t Penhallow, to Send som men to Richmond, to Releive Lt^r Oliver and the men with him, and advis^d him that Doct^r Moody, being Sent Down as one of y^e Surgeons to ye forces and was to be suply'd oute of y^e Publick Chest att Georgtown, Desired him to forward him what he Could in that matter; Ordered him to send what men ware att Arrowsik, of Cap^t Shiplys Company, to this place.

May 17th Wrote to Doct^r Ellis and Doct^r Hill to Lett D^r Moody be Suply'd with what he wanted out of y^e Publick Chest and Dispatch him heither as soon as Possible.

Aron Knap Dismis^t, who belong^d to Cap^t Peckers Company, att his own Request: he being Lane.

Wrote Cap^t Barker to send a barr^{ll} of Porke, and Bread preportionable, to Maquoit Garrison.

Falmoth, May 18th Posted 3 men att James Flys House, att y^e ferry at black point, and Wrote him the following Orders, Viz^t. You are to take with you to Reside att Yo^r house, Jn^o Presberry, Tho^s Harris, and Sampson Plumer, they are to watch and ward and help to tend y^e Ferry when Yo^r House is made Defencable, which they are Comanded to attend in doing of, Imediatly.

Ordered Corp^l Seavy to Send Ebenezer Seavy and Benjamin Larraby to Roger Dearings Garrison thear to Remain till Further Orders.

Gave the following Instructions to Cap^t Shiply and Cap^t Gookin to take Care of Fallmoth &c.

Gentlemen, I Direct Yow to take Care of the town of Falmoth, and Guard y^e Inhabitants thearof, yow are to se that Strict watches and Wards be Kept, for y^e Security of Them, and Yow are likewise to Keep a Continued Scout, between Pesumpsct River and Saco Falls, which must Con-

sist of no Less than 20 men, and what more Yow can Spare, which Scoute must Sometimes way lay presumptuous River. Lett fare Journals of Yo^r proceeding be Kept, and Copys thearof transmitted to me, once a fortnight, or as Soon as possible. You are likewise from time to [time to] Inspect the Garrisons in and Aboute Blak point, Spurwink, and perpadok.* Se that y^e men posted in Them faithfully Do thear Duttie of watching and warding and Guarding the Inhabitants. And on Notice of y^e Enemy approach, you are Imediatly to Endeavor to Intercept them and Relive y^e Garrison or town thay may attacke; and I Expect Yow be att y^e head of s^d Scouts as often as possible: and Yow have Liberty with s^d Scout to Go to Berwick when you think it for the Security of The inhabitants, Not Tarrying above 24 hours. Datted att Falmoth may 18th 1723. T. W.

To Cap^t John Shiply }
and Dan^l Gookin. }

Wrote to his Hon^r y^e Lu^t Gov^r

May 19th Wrote to y^e Lu^t Goven^r, Incloasing my Journal to y^e 6th Current.

Pray'd his Hon^r in behalf of Capⁿ Shiply, to permit him to [go to] Boston; gave Doctor Ellis a permit to go to boston and wait on his Hon^r y^e Lu^t Gouv^r, p^r Cap^t Sanders' Sloop merry meting. Wrote Orders to Sanders to Sail for boston, Delivering my Letters as Directed, and wait on M^r Treasurer Allen's further Orders. Datted at Falmoth May 26th 1723. Capⁿ Sanders Sail'd; Lu^t Oliver arriv'd y^e 19th Current from Richmond. Sent Ensign Cannada to North Yarmouth to bring Down 2 boats Crews, to whom I Gave, on his Arival, the 26th the following Orders.

Ensign Keneday,

S^r Yow are to proceed with 12 men und^r your Care to black point, and take Six of the ablest men that is thear in Garrison, and for y^e Space of 14 Days, or till I arrive, the first 2 Days yow must Scout between black point and Spurwink, and the Remaineing part of the time yow must aid and Assist y^e Inhabitants, in Guarding them to get their Cattle and other nessesarys. While Yo^r Scouts are Oute, Yow must se that Your men Observe trew Order and Dissipline. Datted att Falmoth, may 26th 1723.

The 21st Ensign Kenaday went to black point, Carrying with him Do^r Moody, to Vissit Capt Ward att Winter harbor.

* Scarborough, seven miles from Portland, was formerly known as Black Point and Blue Point, the latter now a part of Saco.

The settlements at Falmouth called Spurwink and Purpooduck were entirely destroyed in August, 1703, twenty-two, it is stated, being killed and taken captive in Spurwink. Twenty-five of the inhabitants of Purpooduck, we are informed, were butchered in the most barbarous manner, and eight taken prisoners; a sad fate for the nine families of the place.

Ordered Jacob Parker to sail P^r first fair wind with the Sik men that he had on board that I had Dismist and furlo^d, that he should land L^t Bean att York, and thence proceed to Boston and wait y^e treasurers further Orders.

22^d: Sent Lu^t. Brintnal, to Small point,* with Leters to Serjant Card, &c.

Lu^t. Brintnal, Yow are on Sight hearof, to take 5 : men and a whale boat and proceed to Smal point Garrison and Deliver the Inclosed as Directed, and Return to me hear or Elce whare as I shall Leve orders with the Comanding Officer of This Place.

Serj^t. Card,

on Recip^t hearof, Yow are to muster the men with Yow, and when Yow have taken oute 9 men to Stay att y^e forte, Deliver the Rest to Lu^t. Brintnall, who has Orders to Convey them to me; see Yow keep Good Watches and wards, and Dont Stir from yo^r Garrison Till Further Orders. let y^e men that come with Brintnal have three week allowance.

Datted att Falmoth, may 22^d 1723.

This Day, aboute noon, Came to Sail, and that night ariv'd att Small point Harbor.

May 23. Brintnal Came on board of us, with 4 men from the Garrison, two belonging to Cap^t Herman, and 2 to Cap^m Wheelwright. I went with 2 boats with Cap^m Barker and Cap^m Tilton &c. to Georgtown, ordering the Sloop to Follow us. On our Arrival, I Gave Cap^t Carlile his Comission, and Gave him the Charg of Pekers Company, with the following Orders.

S^t. I Direct Yow to Send 16 men to Richmond oute of Yo^r Own and Cap^m Pekers Company, which when Called back must have as many Sent in thear Rooms, so that thare may be Coustantly 16 left thear. Yow must likewise keep 4 boats Constantly on y^e River, with 46 men out of y^e Seve-ral Companies hear, and Yow must Direct them to Go Som times Round

* At a meeting of the proprietors of "The Pejepsco Company," in Boston, May 24th, 1716, it was "Voted, That a Town be laid out at Small Point." This place "was on the shore of Small Point Harbor, near where Francis Small had had a trading-house, from which, with John Hanson and probably others, he was driven by the Indian War, about 1690." "Captain John Penhallow was allowed three times the number of acres conceded to the other settlers," "if he would build a house thereon, take charge of the Company affairs," &c.

On the 6th of Nov., 1717, the first Town Meeting was held, and the name given to the place was that of AUGUSTA. See article entitled "Augusta: at Small Point Harbor," printed in "The Northern Monthly," pages 475-478. Portland. September, 1864; also, *ante*, p. 28.

An interesting extract from the Pejepsco Records, page 7, bearing on this point, may be found inserted in Coolidge and Mansfield's *History and Description of New England*, note, page 259. "Whereas, at a meeting of the Proprietors of Pejepsco, on the 23d of April, 1718, it was voted that there be allowed and granted to our partner, Oliver Noyes, Esq., his heirs and assigns, three hundred acres of land in Augusta township, which is comprehended within the limits of Georgetown" [that town then included the peninsula of Phippsburg] "in consideration of the expense and loss he has been at in settling said town." See also *ante*, page 28, note.

y^e Island thr^o monsweg Bay* and so to y^e mouth of y^e East River Opposite to Swan Island,† which Place or any Other yow think proper thay must way lay, and Scout Such other places as yow think for the Publick Servis. Trusting to Yo^r Care and Conduct, S^r I am Yo^r asur'd Freind, T. W.
To Cap^{tn} Georg Carfile.

To Lu^t. John March.

S^r. Yow are Imediately to Send to Richmond for the men under yo^r Care thear, and on thear arival Victual hear for three weeks, and then Proceed to Saco falls for further Orders, and for so Doing this shall be You^r Warrant. T. W.

We then went Down y^e River in the boats to the Sloop and went to Sea, intending westward this Night, Proved Verry Stormy and we ware tos^t: So that we Lost two whale boats from our Stern; by Sun Rise we Came to Black point, hear I victual'd the Garrison and left Brintnal with 14 men to Joyn Ensign Kenada, as A Scout. I wrote y^e following orders to m^r Dearing.

May The 24th.

S^r. Please to take y^e Charge of the men now posted at y^r Garrison and hear after mentioned, so thay Keep a Strick^t watch and ward, and theay are hearby Commanded to Observe the Directions thearin and Not to Stray from y^e Garrison withoute Yo^r order. Dated att Black Point, 1723. T. W.

Jn^o Ashtou, Benjamin Hastings, Richard Davis,
Richard Page, and Jn^o Orsburn.

To M^r Roger Dearing.

may 24th. We Proceeded to Cape porpos‡, from whence I sent the 2 men belonging to Cap^t Harman and Cap^t Wheelrights, 2 men to wells, directing Cap^t Wheelwright if he found the wind Contrary to proceed to wells.

Cape Porpos may 24th, 1723.

I wrote the Following Order, To Lu^t. Jn^o Laue.

S^r Yow are hearby Directed to take the Charg of the men belonging to

* Sir William Phips, the first royal governor of the province of Massachusetts, and the commander of the first expedition against Canada, about 1690, was a native of Woolwich, having been born on a peninsular projection into Monsweg bay, in the southeast part, Feb. 2, 1650.—Coolidge and Mansfield's Hist. and Descrip. of New England, pp. 367, 368.

† The location of Monseag Bay is described by Williamson (Hist. of Maine, I. 52). Arrowsick and Parker's Islands southerly, and Woolwich and Jeremisquam Island, no w Westport, northerly.

‡ Swan island, in Kennebeck river, Sagadahoc county, fourteen miles north of Bath, formerly a part of Dresden, incorporated June 24, 1847, by the name of Perkins. The town is four miles long, by two hundred rods wide. They have a Board of Selectmen, Town Clerk, Board of Health, School Supervisor, High School, &c. The number of inhabitants, in 1880, was 78, being one of the smallest towns in population. Donham's Maine Register, Portland, 1889.

‡ Afterwards Arundel, now Kennebunkport.

y^e Company whearof yow are Lu^t. and Observe these orders You shall Receive from Capt. Sam^l Wheelright till Yow Receive further Orders.

Yor^s &c.

T. W.

May 25th. I went with Capt. Barker and Cap^t Tilton to View y^e garrisons and Victual'd them.

25th. This Day A Scooner Came into Cape Porpos and Enform'd me that thear porlot [pilot] and Skip^r was Dead, on board, being Kil'd by the Indians at Montinicus.* We Sent for y^e Crews on board who gave the Following Declaration, Viz^t that thear Scooner lying in Company with a Sloop, the Indians in Cannoes fell upon them, aboute an hour before Day, and fired upon them sever^l times, which they Return'd, that thay had kil'd one Frid. Pollard, of Ipswich, and Benjamin Majory, of Cape porpos. Believing that there was a body of Indians, I acquainted his Hon^r. the Lu^t. Gover^r with this, by Oné Bego, who I ordered to have 2 hands as a Guard to wels, and sent word to Capt. Wheelwright to be on his Guard. We sail'd this Night from Cape porpos to Winter harbor.

May 27th. I sent word to Capt. Ward of The Disaster that hapned att montinicos, with Orders to be on his Guard, then we Sail'd to blackpoint. I sent word to the Garrisons and Scouts thear; form thence I went to Spurwink whear I order'd them Likewise to be on their Guard and Victual'd Mitchels Garrison, and then Sail'd to Falmoth, and Arived thear that Night. Lu^t. March ariv'd hear from Georgtown.

May 28th.

This morning I wrote to N. Yarmouth, Small point, Georgtown, maquoit, and Brunswick, aquainting Them of what hapned att montinicos, and Gave them Orders to be on thear Guard, Directing Cap^t. Carlile to Send News thearof to Richmond.

This being his Majesty King Georges Birth Day, we keep^t it with all y^e Demonstrations of Joy, and Drink towards his Majesties Helth, y^e Prince and Princes, with all the Royal Famaly, The Gouer^s and Gentlemens helths in Order.

On Enoch Leonard^s Request, I permitted him to wait on his Hon^r the Lu^t Gov^r.

Falmoth 28: 1723.

I wrote to Lu^t March, to Take up his Quarters att Cap^{tn} Wheelright's Garrison and ly on y^e back of The Garrisons from Wheelwrights to Littlefields Garrison, att Kennebunk River, and once a fortnight to Scout to Saco falls &c.

* "Matinicus Island is another such as Monhegan, situate 17 miles south of Owl's head, and 10 east of Metinic." "The main passage into Penobscot bay from the sea is between Matinicus and the Green Islands." *Williamson's Maine*, 1. 63.

May 29th. Cap^t Ward.

For what men Yow Can Spare and are not Yett posted Lett them be att y^e fall att Saco as a Guard till yow Recive further Orders. I am, Yo^r

T. W.

S^r. I Direct You to Victual att Casco, When yo^r Provition is Oute, and then with the whaleboats and the whole Scout make the best of Yo^r way to me att Georg Town, Thear to Recive further Orders.

Dated att Falmoth, May 29, 1723.

To Ensign Keneda, att
Black Point.

T. W.

Georgetown, May 30th 1723.

Aboute Noon, ariv'd with M^r Slocum from Casco Bay.

y^e 31st. A Raw, Northerly Storm of Rain.

Ensign Maggoon Arriv'd from Brunswick, who afirms and Declares, that as thay Came Down thay went a Shore on an Island, in the Chops of the bay, whcar thay Espy'd a pine tree, newly Cutt Down aboute 2 or 3 Days Since as he Judg^d, and Nigh to that, was a Birch Pole sett up, the top being Split, and a piece of Birch Rind Stuck in it, and 60 Notches wear Cutt in s^d pole, and on y^e Stump of s^d tree wear 3 midling stones Newly Lay'd, and likewise thear had been latly a fier made on s^d Island, Near the place. By all w^{ch} it cannot but be Judged that thear has been a Considerable Body of Indians of Late on s^d Island.

Georgetown, may 31th, 1723.

The aboue Written Declaration being made and affirm'd by Ensign Maggown and Thomas Motherwel on their arivall from Brunswick to this place, it was tho^t Proper to make an allarm to Give notis to y^e Inhabitants Westward, that thay might be on thear Guard, In as much as The present Storm Prevents our Sending Either by land or watter, Neither Can we at present by any Means follow or persue after them.

T. W.

Georgetown, May 31st, 1723.

Present

Fra: Barker
Georg Carlile
Jacob Tilton
Jn^o Butler

Lu^t. Allen,

Georgetown, may 31st, 1723.

S^r on Sight hearof, Yow are to Draw outt all y^e men under yo^r Comand att Richmond Garrison, Except 25 to be left under the Care of m^r Colby, and Order him to Stand on his Guard till Further Orders: and with The Rest, Yow are to proceed to Stevensens Carrying. bring with Yow 7 Days Provitions and Not Less then a pound of Ponder to Eatch man, and ball answerable; faill not of being thear as Soon as the wether

will permit, and place Yo^r Selves in the most Likely places yow Can to Intercept y^e Indians. I purpose to meet yow att s^d Place as Soon as the wether will allow of it, wth a party of men. Given under my hand,

T. W.

P.S. Ensign Magown, being newly ariv'd from Brunswik in a whale boat, brings word, that they went a Shore on an Island in the Chops of the bay, whear they Espyed a pine tree, Newly Cutt Down, and a birch pole Set up by it, haveing 60 Notches Cut in it, y^e top of it Split, and a peice of birch Rind Stuck in it, and Nigh to the s^d a fier had ben made, all tho^t to be Don aboute 2 or 3 days agone, on which I Caused an allaram to be made, that all might have Notis to be on thear Guards.

L^t Sam^l Eaton,

Georgetown, May 31: 1723.

St. on Sight hearof, yow are to Draw outt 8 of yo^r Effective men, and Send them Imeliatly, with 7 Days Proviton and Eatch a pound of pound^r and ball answerable to Stevens^s Carrying place, in order to Joyn L^t Allen, who is Now thear. Give yo^r men Strict Orders Not to Keep y^e path with y^e Rest of Yo^r men. Yow are to keep verry Strict Guards and Look outt Sharp. Given under my hand,

T. W.

P.S.—advise him y^e same as to Lu^t Allen aboute magown Declaration.

May 31, 1723.

Ordered Cap^t Carlile and L^t Butler, to fill oute 42 men with a week Proviton and Amunition to be Ready to march with me p^r first fare wether, up the River, in Quest of the Enemy that was Suposed to be past, p^r Ensign Magowns Information.

Serjant Leonard ariv'd in a whale boat from St^t Georges Garrison with Bryant Tool, who has been long Sik; advises that Serja^t Michal Thomas, and one Cory, Dyed thear within aboute a fortnight. No news thear of the Enemy.

June 1: I went up with Capt. Barker, Capt. Carlile, and Cap^m Tilton, and Ensign Wright, with 40 men in 4 whaleboats, to the Island In the Chaps of the bay, whear Ensign Maggown made y^e Discovery of Signs of the Indians haveing ben thear very Lately.

We Could Not Judg their had ben any Indians So lately as Was tho^t by Our men. From [thence] We proceeded to Stevenses Carrying Place, but Could make No Discovery, nor see Any Signs of Indians.

Saboth Day, The Second of June The Reverend M^r Pierponte Preach^d 2 Sermons, from Ezekiel 26:36:37.

Georgetown, June y^e 3^d, 1723.

Ordered Cap^m Carlile to Send a Scout of 30 men thro y^e woods to Brunswick, to Endeavor to Discover whither any Indians had Not past that way.

Wrote his hon^r the Lu^t Gove^r in answer to his Last letters, Incloasing a Distribution of The forces att this present time according to his Directions.

The 4th att Night, Sent oute 30 men und^r the Care of Lu^t Briutnal and Ensign Cannada, in 3 whale boats, in Order to Way lay the Indians in thear Passing and Repassing in Mousweek bay, whare they are Ordered to Ly Still in their Boats Till Break of Day, and Then Retire.

Georgetow[n], June 4, 1723.

Mass. Archives, 38 A, pages 22-41.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

[End of the Journal.]

George Town April 6, 1723.

May it please your Honour,

You have herewth an Account of my Proceedings since my Last. I waited at St Georges in hopes y^t M^r Talbert would have Arrived there with Provision so that I might have took a suitable Number of men to y^e Eastward, but his Not Coming Oblidged me to come to Kenebeck and at my Arrival at y^e Mouth of the River I met him & left him there & came hither where I had Appointed Sundry of the Officers to meet me whome I met. I immediatly Enquired into y^e State of that part of the Army w^{ch} I found in a Miserable Condition, on w^{ch} I call'd a Council of Officers to know what might be best for the presant Service of the Government, the result whereof I send your Hon^r a Coppy Inclosed. I detained 140 men at St Georges in Order to go further East when should be Inabled by receiving provision, but when I came away from there I left 30 or 40 of y^m Exceeding Sick; y^e most p^t of y^m I hope on my return I shall find so many well men as to return down East, over y^e same Ground I went before in part; & spend about 3 Weeks, and then Return to George Town on Kenebeck river, to know Y^{re} Honours further pleasure about the Forces left at Kenebeck river & West of y^e same. I formerly Wrote y^t I heard nothing of Cap^t Harmon but only by Word of mouth, by Cap^t Penhallow. I have since seen him & he has given me his Journal & tells me has sent you a Coppy of y^e same, & at y^e same time he shews me a few Lines w^{ch} you had Wrote to him on which I rejoyce that he has given so good Satisfaction. I now send part of my Journal Imperfect being not Completed to this day, w^{ch} I Intended, w^{ch} you will please to Excuse. I trust your Hon^r will look over all faults I having not had time to keep my Journal forward, by reason of y^e many y^t are Sick and Inconveinances Aboard. M^r Wittemore who has heitherto Assisted me in Writing, is Sick, & has been so for a Considerable time, as for my own part I bless God I still retain my health in a great measure & had a Design if y^e Army had remained so to have kept marching Constantly in the back of the

country wth part of y^e Army to Intercepted the Enemy in there hunting Ground. & on there Carrying places, for this time of y^e year being one of their Chief times for y^e Hunting, & with the other part, I Intended to have kept them on y^e Sea Coast in Order to Intercept there fishing and fowling. I have not received a Letter from y^r Hon^r since the 30th of Jan^y. I am Induced to beleave y^t you Wrote me a line because Sundry of the Officers tell me they have received Lett^{rs} from you. Lieu^t Allen Informes me he Desires a Dismission for himself. Cap^t Heath Still Informes me of y^e faithfullness of M^r Coleby one of his Serj^{ts} whome you Order'd a Commission to be Wrote for. I beleave the Mistake was In the Penman, for I found 2 Commissions for Cap^t Heath But none for M^r Coleby. Cap^t Heath tells me he Should rejoyce if you Would give him a Commission to be his Liev^t. Liev^t Winslow Notwithstanding being dropt went East with me & Marcht to Pernobscot. I doubt not but he will make a good Officer & I hope y^r Hon^r will bear him in Mind when there is an Oppertunity to Improve him. Lieu^t Monton Informes me he has Wrote to you for a Dismission from y^e Service & likewise Urges me for leave for to go home. I tell him I doubt not but you have thoughts of Advancing of him as soon as Oppertunity will permitt. By what Experience I have had of him & y^r Carraeter I here of him I doubt not but he will make a good Officer. S^t my Extreame hurry at present Will not Admit of any Enlargement. Crave Reference to Cap^t Temple & Cap^t Harmon who have yo^r Liberty for coming home.

I am

Y^or Honours Most

Obed^t Humble Serv^t

[No signature.]

Superscribed:

On His Majest^{ys} Service

To the Honourable | William Dummer Esq^r | Lieu^t Govern^r &
Commander | in Chief of the Prov | of the Massachusetts Bay | In Boston.
Coll. Westbrooks Lett^r

April 6. 1723

Lodowick Macgown

Mass. Archives, Vol. 51, pp. 378, 379.

Ensigne

[As Lieutenant Governor William Dummer was a prominent director in the military operations of his day, as Commander in Chief of the forces in Massachusetts and the Province of Maine, it is perfectly proper and just that a brief biographical sketch of him should be given in connection with his letters and careful instructions to Col. Westbrook and his companions. He was, in an especial manner, so thoroughly identified with the plans and measures of the various campaigns in the struggle at the Eastward, that the war itself is sometimes termed, by way of distinction, as "Dummer's Indian war."

The pioneers of the Dummer family, it is satisfactorily ascertained, came from Bishopstoke, Hants, in England. Mr. Richard Dummer embarked on

board the ship *Whale*, Captain Graves, master, and arrived in Boston harbor, May 24, 1632, in company with the Rev. John Wilson, of Boston, who had made a voyage across the Atlantic, and on his return brought Mrs. Wilson with him. Mr. Dummer settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts. His wife Mary "was a Godly woman," says the Apostle Eliot, but "was led away into the new opinions in M^{rs} Hutchinsons time." They went to Newbury, tarried awhile and then returned to Boston. She died soon after. Mr. Dummer married for his second wife, in 1644, Frances, widow of Rev. Jonathan Burr, of Dorchester. She died Nov. 19, 1682, aged 70 years. Richard Dummer soon became a prominent and influential member of the community in Newbury and elsewhere, a colonial magistrate and a man of much distinction in church and state. In May, 1635, the General Court ordered Mr. John Humphrey, Mr. John Endicott, Capt. Nathaniel Turner and Capt. William Trask to set out a farm for him, about the falls of Newbury. Jeremiah, a gold or silver-smith, one of his sons, settled in Boston. He was the father of Jeremiah and William. The former, author of a "Defence of the New England Charters" (London, 1728, reprinted in 1765), was considered, in his day, "one of the most remarkable men New England had then produced." His name "must ever hold an exalted place on the roll of Massachusetts worthies." History is silent in relation to the boyhood of William Dummer, or the educational advantages of his early manhood. Through the successful interposition of Sir William Ashurst, we are informed, he received an appointment from the Government to the high trust and responsibility of Lieutenant Governor of Massachusetts. The times were then at a fever heat. Gov. Joseph Dudley, father-in-law to Mr. Dummer, had just retired, after an administration of fourteen years, from the arduous labors and duties of the Governorship. The workings of the new charter, though on the whole favorable to the views and feelings of the colonists, was, in some important respects, adverse to the spirit of many of the older politicians and former leaders and partisans. Gov. Dudley's administration must have been, in not a few of its relations, an unpleasant one. Simultaneously, as it were, with Dummer's appointment, in 1716, came the new Governor, Samuel Shute, to our shores, whose advent and after career were marked by numberless disagreements and controversies on the part of the people and his associates in office. He apparently endeavored to act in a decisive manner, but was harassed and perplexed in the plans of his administration to a degree greatly discouraging to his own feelings and those of his personal friends. Gov. Shute having, in reality, much of the military and commanding spirit in his composition, acted naturally, as has been hinted, with promptness and determination. For six and more long years he struggled, nobly, for the mastery. At length, discomfited and disheartened, he embarked on board a small vessel, and sailed for England. He never returned to this country, so far as we can learn, so that, nominally Governor for about six years longer, or until the arrival of William Burnet, in 1728, Dummer was, in reality, all that time, acting Chief Magistrate of the Colony of Massachusetts. Historians give him the credit of working wisely and well. We have not space to particularize. The circumstances of his position called for activity of brain and strength of purpose. His executive ability must have been great, as is well shown in his letters of instruction and suggestion, so forcibly given for the action of Col. Westbrook and others, as they lie before us. Niles, in his *History of the French and Indian Wars* (Mass. Hist. Collections,

5th series, Vol. 5, page 345), says: "His excellency Governor Shute's affairs now calling him home, the care and charge of the Government devolved on the Honorable William Dummer Esq. Lieutenant Governor, whose prudence and good conduct made him acceptable to all, through the whole course of his administration. The first alteration he made was in commissionating Colonel Westbrook as chief in the eastern affairs; who, February 10, marched to Penobscot, and Captain Harmon, at the same time, up Anascooggin River."

In the winter of 1725-6, Gov. Dummer made a treaty with the Eastern Indians. A peace was then established, which continued with but little interruption for about twenty years. "Still the people were in fear, and frequently alarmed by small parties of Indians, until the reduction of Canada, which put an end to Indian wars in this part of the country." Gov. William Burnet being transferred from the government of New York and New Jersey to that of Massachusetts, in 1728, assumed the office of Governor, and Mr. Dummer was, for a time at least, relieved from its cares and responsibilities. The sudden death, however, of Gov. Burnet occurring on the seventh of September, 1729, Mr. Dummer was again called upon to perform the official duties of the gubernatorial chair. By the appointment of William Tailer, as Lieut. Governor, June 30, 1730, Mr. Dummer was once more, and finally, released, and on the 8th of August, following, Jonathan Belcher was appointed Governor.

The residue of his years, being about thirty-one, Mr. Dummer spent, chiefly, as we learn, in comparative retirement, surrounded by friends, and enjoying the comforts and amenities of life. He held his seat, it appears, at the council board, and, through many sessions after, was among the first in rank and position. At the ripe age of four score and four years, October 10, 1761, he passed away, having lived through the continued administrations of Belcher, Shirley, Phelps, Pownall and Bernard.

His residence, says Shaw, was in Orange Street, near Hollis, in Boston.

He was buried in the Granary Burial Ground. Two extracts will be given from the funeral sermon of his pastor, the Rev. Mather Byles: "How nobly, for a shining course of years, did he fill the first chair of government in the province, with superior wisdom, and, I think, unrivalled acceptance and applause! How did he retire from it, followed with the gratitude and blessings of a whole people!" "This church can witness to the constancy and solemnity of his exemplary attendance on the divine worship: while his honours to Christ will be still seen here, on the communion table, and in the costly volume from which the word of God is read every Lord's day. His death was of a piece with his life in the large donations to publick and pious uses in his last will."

We quote from one of the Boston newspapers, of the day:—"The wise, incorrupt and successful administration of Mr. DUMMER, will always be remembered with honor, and considered as a pattern worthy of the imitation of all future governors."

In Cleveland's Centennial Discourse, delivered at Newbury, Byfield Parish, August 12, 1863, this language is used:—"Scanty as our materials are, there is enough to show that the character of William Dummer was one of uncommon symmetry. We discover no shining quality of mind—no prominent, out-cropping virtue. But we do discern abilities equal to every emergency—a judgment always calm and solid—great firmness—strict integrity and warm benevolence. He may or may not have possessed those military capabilities, which, under

favoring circumstances, make a hero—but in civil affairs and governmental administration, he undoubtedly showed, to a remarkable extent, that rare combination of qualities, which, as exhibited on a broader stage, the world has since learned to admire in George Washington."

Cotton Mather, in his letter to John Winthrop, dated Boston, May 1, 1725, says: "We have no Intelligence worth a straw. I was going to say, No Intellect. We are like to continue one year longer as we are—Inexpressibly Happy in our Lt Governor's [Dummer's] wise & Good Administration."—*Mass. Hist. Coll.*, viii. 458.

Another cotemporary writer, Dr. William Douglass, mentions Dummer as one "whose good Administration is universally celebrated, and requires no Encomium of mine: He is alive and in good Health at this present Writing." &c.

Hutchinson (*Hist.*, ii. 368) speaks highly of Dummer. "His general aim was to do public service."

Gov. Joseph Dudley compliments him, as "Mr. Dumer, who married my Daughter, & for his many worthy qualities is as dear to me as if he were my own Son."

"He was highly respected by all parties when their prejudices did not operate." "He was a man of such correct judgment and steady habits, such a firm and temperate conduct, when he supposed himself right, that the vessel of state was secure though exposed to the dangers of a tempestuous sea."—*Rev. John Eliot, D.D.*, in his *Biographical Dictionary*.

There is a portrait of Dummer in the volume (page 130) containing the proceedings (December 15, 1886), at "the commemoration, by King's Chapel, Boston, of the completion of Two Hundred years since its foundation."

Rev. George Leonard Chaney, then Pastor of the Hollis Street Church, in Boston, in a discourse to his congregation, preached December 31, 1876 (page 6), says: "On May 2^d, 1742, the pastor, in the name of the Hon. William Dummer, late Lieutenant Governor and Commander-in-Chief over this Province, presented the church with a large and rich folio Bible, on condition that it should be read as a part of the publick worship on the Lord's day among us." The thanks of the church are voted to the honorable donor for his "stately church Bible," and one week later, May 9, 1742, reading from the Scriptures is introduced. Gifts of silver for the communion table and font are acknowledged from Thomas Hubbard, Silence Eliot, Gov. Dummer, Zachariah Johannot."

Appropriate exercises, at the one hundred and twenty-fifth anniversary of Dummer Academy, were held at Newbury, Byfield Parish, June 19, 1888, when an address was delivered by Hon. William Dummer Northend.—*REGISTER*, xliii. 112.

Dummer married, April 26, 1714, Catherine, third daughter of Gov. Joseph Dudley, and sister of Rebecca Dudley. She died without issue, probably before her husband, as he mentions in his will neither wife nor children.—*REGISTER*, x. 341. He was called second cousin to Judge Samuel Sewall.*

* The short paragraph in *Mass. Hist. Coll.*, vol. vii. Fifth series, page 103, from Judge Sewall's Diary, as printed, in regard to William Dummer, may have a tendency to mislead, without an explanation, Jeremiah being the Government Agent, and William, as is well known, the Lieut. Governor in 1716.

The passage in the volume reads: "Am told that Mr. Wm. Dumer our Agent is Lieut Govr." The original manuscript looks as though, at first, the Judge wrote it, "Jer. Dumer our Agent is Lt. Govr." then altered "Jer." to "Wm.", neglecting to strike out the words "our Agent."

He appears to have been engaged, at times, somewhat extensively, alone or with others, in matters of real estate, as the Suffolk Records of Deeds will show, being grantor or grantee of property situated in or near the following named streets or lanes in Boston, namely—Marlboro', School, Orange, Harvard, "Tremont," King, Cambridge, Union Streets, Bishop's Lane, Long Lane, Frog Lane; also in Dorchester, Dorchester Neck, Brookline, Needham, Oxford, Woodstock, and perhaps other places, in the space of forty years, between 1717 and 1758.

In 1719 Gov. Dummer was Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, in Boston, Rev. John Webb, formerly Chaplain at Castle William, but then minister at the New North Church, in Boston, preaching the sermon.

We close our sketch of Gov. Dummer with abstracts of his will, dated June 28, 1756; proved November 6, 1761. He gives to Reverends Thomas Foxcroft and Dr. Charles Chauncy of Boston, and Nathaniel Dummer of Newbury, all his real estate in Newbury, rents and profits thereof to be expended in erecting a Grammar School-house on the most convenient part of his farm, according to the appointment of the then ministers of the Parish of Byfield, so called, in Newbury, and five of the principal inhabitants, freeholders, of said parish, elected for that purpose; and after the house is built, the annual rents, &c., to be towards the maintenance of a Grammar School Master in the school.

Legatees.—The sons and daughters of his sister, Anna Powell, widow. To nephew Jeremiah Powell, nine hundred acres of land in North Yarmouth, county of York. To the old brick Church in Boston, of which Rev. Thomas Foxcroft and Rev. Dr. Charles Chauncy are Pastors; to the Church of which Rev. Mather Byles is minister, annually to the ministers. To kinsman, Nathaniel Dummer, kinswoman, Mary Oulton; Capt. John Larrabee, Lieutenant of Castle William; kinsman, William Vans, son of Hugh Vans. To Reverends Foxcroft, Chauncy, Samuel Mather, Mather Byles, Ebenezer Pemberton. Unto each of the ministers of the Gospel within the Town of Boston, that lead in Divine service on Lords days, without any exception, and unto Reverends Mr. Abbot and Prentice, of Charlestown, a Gold Ring, of the value of twenty shillings Lawful Money. To the poor of the Parish in Byfield, of the old Church in Boston, and to the poor of the Church of which Rev. Mr. Byles is Pastor. To Alexander Skene Esq. formerly Secretary of the Island of Barbadoes, to Harvard College, Mrs. Sarah Gerrish junr ("she now living with me"). To Nephew John Powell his Gold watch, nephew William Powell his Gold Snuff box; silver plate to the sons and daughters of his sister Anna Powell. To his Nephew Jeremiah Powell the Mansion in which he then lived, with the land belonging; to said Powell his Pew in Mr. Byles's meeting house, his Goods, Horses, Chariot and other Running Carriages, with their furniture, household stuff, &c. To heirs of Col. William Burt, late of the Island of Nevis.

The Hon. John Wheelwright, Andrew Oliver, Esq., and Ezekiel Goldthwait, Esq., all of Boston, were the Executors to his will, which was witnessed by Peter Johannot, Gregory Townsend, Ezekiel Price.

For the "Family of Dummer," by Col. Chester, see REGISTER, Vol. XXXV. 254-271, contained in the same volume, pages 321-331. See also, REGISTER, ix. 174, 175; xxvi. 402; xxxi. 423; xxxviii. 457; xxxix. 411; xli. 337. Am. Quar. Reg., xv. 306.]

S^r I have your Letters of the 26th March & the 6th Aprill & with them your Journall to the beginning of March. I am glad to see you keep soe correct & regular accounts of your Proceedings. As soon as you receive this you are forthwith to take an Exact p^rfect Account of the Number of your sick & well men sepearate & give orders that the same bee done respecting the Forces that are not in your p^rticular detachment whether Marching or Garrison Souldiers & Lett them bee sent Me as soon as possible & as soon as I shall receive the same you shall have further orders from me in the mean time I approve of the marches you mention in which I doubt not of your utmost dilligence & I hope you'l have the Success to Meet with the Enimye in their Lurking Places. I am glad to hear soe well of young Winslow. Leu. Carlile shall succeed Cap^t Temple. I am not unmindefull of Moulton, as soon as Lieu. Allen desires a dismission, Hee shall have it & Coleby shall Succeed Him. Capt Sheepley writes me that 20 of His Company are Sick & that they are very Ill accomodated at Arrowsick & that many of them will dye if they are long Continued there & therefore Hee desires they may be removed to some other Place. This affair I Leave wholly with you to dispose that Company as you shall thinke most for the Service & for the Safety of the Poor Souldiers in which I desire your Care.

Boston 15th Aprill 1723.

Coll. Westbrook

[William Dummer.]

Mass. Archives, 72: 82, 83.

Sir, Cpt. Shipley writes me y^t twenty of his Comp^a are sick & that they are ill accomodated at Arrowsick, & many of them will die if they are continued there, & therefore desires they may be removed to some other Place; The Affair I leave wholly with you to dispose that Comp^a as you shall think will be most for the service & for the Safety of the poor Soldiers. I would have you take a perfect Acc^t of the Number of y^r sick & well men sepearately, And give Orders that the same be done respecting the Forces that are not of y^r particular Detachment Whether Marching or Garrison Soldiers & that the same may be sent me as soon as may be.

April 16, 1723.

Col. Westbrook.

Y^r Serv^t

[William Dummer.]

Mass. Archives, 72, p. 87.

S^r, By my first Instructions to you you were Directed to Continue Your Marches after the Indians upon the Sea Coasts and among the Islands to the Eastward of Kennebeck River untill the beginning of May next. That time being near at hand and the Indians appearing in Several Parties on the Frontiers, of which I have advices from Cap^t Heath, Capt Barker, L^t Larrabee and others, and having latly Kill'd Three Persons and taken

two more I think it will be most for the Service and accordingly Order that after you have left a Garrison of 15 men under the Command of a Lieut at the Fort in S^t Georges River you forthwith return with the Forces to Kennebeck River and Casco Bay and that you examine well into the Condition of the Soldiers and such of them as are in so Ill a state of health as not like to be soon fit for Service, You are to discharge, in Case they are willing to be dismiss'd, Provided that not less then Three Hundred Men be still Retained in the service; And you are not upon any Pretence whatsoever to dismiss any others but such as are disabled by sickness as above without My Express Order and for such you are to take the best Care you Can for their Transportation. The forces being thus reform'd You are to imploy them in Carefully guarding the People on the Frontiers in their Planting and other Husbandry and in waylaying the Places where the Indians are most likly to Pass in their Coming upon the English being always Prepared to make up a body to attack and Pursue the Indians in Case they should Come in any Considerable Number; And as I approve of your Measures in Endeavouring to secure the passes in Kennebee River I now direct you to Continue your Scouts on that Quarter. This Sloop brings you a fresh Supply of Molasses, meal, Rice &c. I have Ordered the Treasurer to Send the More Molasses that you may Brew Spruce Beer for the People, which I apprehend will do good both to the well and sick. Lieut Larrabee having wrote me for a supply for ammunition he will Receive it by this Sloop and I desire you will give Effectual Orders that there be an equal Distribution of all Stores and ammunition in all quarters. I having received Complaints on that head from several Officers on this side Kennebeck. You have here with a Commissⁿ for Capt Carlile to succeed Capt Temple which I desire you will deliver him in the Usual Form, and also a Commissⁿ for Sauⁿ Jordan to be Lieut to Cap^t Pecker. Your utmost Skill and Conduct will be needfull to be exerted in this Juncture for Doubtless the Enemy when they shall understand the sickly and weak Condition your [] is under will make some Efforts to surpris us; In your Discharging the sick Men, you must have Regard first to the Impress'd Men, Giving them the Preference to those that are hired.

April 25, 1723.

Post. It having been set forth that Ebenezer Boutel & Benjamin Reed are sick Men, Let them be among the Number of those you discharge.

To Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Archives, 72: 88-90.

Sir

I must repeat my Orders to you to keep your Men upon constant Duty in Scouting on the Skirts of the Towns & lying Wait for the Enemy in small Parties in such Places as it is probable they will pass. Your

Knowledge of the Affairs of the Indian War, & particular Acquaintance with those Woods were the Motives to me in Putting you upon that Station, W^{ch} some apprehend is not so proper for a Person whose private Concerns ly so near. I hope your Diligence & Application to the service will convince every Body of your Faithfulness in that Trust. If you can bring your Men to be patient & silent in their Marches & Ambushes I shall hope some Thing may be done for the Annoyance of the Enemy, Otherwise little is to be expected.

Mass. Archives, 72: 92.

[Written in June, 1723, doubtless, to Capt. Harmon.]

I have y^{rr} sev^{ll} Lett^{rs} of the 2^d, 3^d, 4th & 5th of June with the Journal & other Acc^{ts} therein mentioned as well as those you sent heretofore. The Journal have bin communicated to the Court, And what ever some detracting ill minded People might suggest to the Judges the daily Acc^{ts} of y^{rr} Proceeding will justify y^{rr} Diligence & Conduct, And indeed I have asked some of the Judges about the Story, & they tell me they never heard any Thing of it. I think it is reasonable that the Captains as many of them as can be spared sh^d have Liberty to come to Town to pass their Musters & accordingly you may permit as many of them as you think consistent with the safety of the service, Cpt. Shepley, Ward, Barker & Carlisle have written to me for Leave. Cpt. Pecker now returns to you, And if Hill the Surgeon can be spared, let him come: As to y^{rr}self, I think you had better stay a little while longer till some of these Officers are return'd, And I shall not forget to send for you, when it will be for y^{rr} Service And am

Y^{rr} affectionate Friend & Serv^t

Boston June 11, 1723.

W^m Dummer.

Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Archives, 72: 94.

Sir

You are Directed to give Orders to y^e commanding Officers of the sev^{ll} Forts & Garrisons in the Eastern Parts that upon the Appearance of any of the Eastern Indians under a Flagg of Truce set on a Pole or Staff, they permit them to come safely into their respective Forts or Garrisons, & forthwith give you Notice thereof, & You are thereupon to take Care that they be safely conducted in some Sloop to Boston without Delay & put a Guard of Soldiers aboard such Sloop in Proportion to the Indians that may come in.

You must shew y^e Indians of y^e Five Nations a particular Respect if any of y^m sh^d come in wth the Eastern Indians.

You must chuse out a discreet able Man to Command the Guard that attend the Messengers & instruct him to use those of the 5 Nations with

great Kindness and Friendship & to see that they are well provided for in their Passage.

Y^{rr} Serv^t

June 18, 1723.

Coll. Westbrook.

W^m DUMMER.

Mass. Archives, 72: 96, 97.

S^r

1813548

I have Receiv'd Your sev^l Letters of June 11th, 14, 15, 22, 27, 28 & 30; with the Account of the Mischief done at Black point & N^o: Yarmouth. M^r Pike also acquaints Me, that M^r Dom: Jordan, was Assaulted & wounded by the Indians; as they are more then Ordinary Set upon Mischief, at this Juncture I should be Glad some Vigorous Effort may be made upon them at their coming on or Going off, & therefore Expect that my former Orders be followed Diligently as tho. there were No Expectations of their Submission which is a Great Uncertainty. And Whereas the Companies are Reduced by Sickness, Desertion &c. to a smaller Number than they Ought to Consist of, I direct You forthwith to reform the said Companies Under your Command & make them up Fifty Men each, under a Cap^t & Lieu^t: the Remaining Officers to be reduced or Dismiss'd as they shall think fit, You must Give a Preference to the Officers according to their Seniority, & not break in upon that Rule, Unless there be any Younger Officers that are more than Ordinary Useful in the Service (In Which Case I Allow of their being Continued), or any elder Officers are willing to be Discharged. Let this Reform be made without Delay.

Y^{rr} Serv^t:

Boston July 5th 1723.

W^m DUMMER.

Mass. Archives, 72: 100, 101 [A Copy].

Sir

Your Letter of the 6th Instant with the Advice of the Indians seen near M^r Scammons Garrison &c I rec^d

Last Week By Major Moodey I sent you Orders to reform the sev^l Companies under y^{rr} Command & to make them up Fifty each under a Capt^a & Lieu^t & the Rem^a Officers to be reduced or dismiss'd (as they shall chuse) Preference to be given to the Officers according to y^r Seniority Unless there be any younger there than ordinary useful in the Service (in w^{ch} you were allow'd to continue them in their Command) or there be any Elder willing to be discharged;* And I did particularly Direct to the Con-

* It may be noticed that there is, occasionally, a repetition in the instructions or directions given by Governor Dummer to Colonel Westbrook. We prefer to have these stand just as written by Dummer, taking particular pains to use his rough notes, when we find them, interlined and corrected, doubtless, by himself, and to publish them as they stand in the original, in the archives. Much valuable correspondence, on both sides, has been

tinuance of Cpt Carlisle in Case you hold y^r good Opinion of him. I hope these Orders are rec^d & put in Execution. If not let the matter be done without Delay.

[No signature.]

Superscribed:—

Lett^r to Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Archives, 72: 102.

July 17, 1723.

SIR,

Upon Consideration of the exposed Condition of the People of York, Wells & Berwick & their frequent Application to me that I would strengthen their Garrisons, These are to direct you to repair to the said Places as soon as may be, & see the State & Scituation of the Garrisons in those Towns & post thirty or forty Men in the Places most exposed, in some Garrisons two & in others one as Occasion may be: These Men are to be over & above the fifty Men under the Command of Cpt. Harman. I doubt not but you will make this Disposition with the most exact Impartiality & according to the Necessities of the People. I hope you keep the Soldiers alwaies in Action & in Seeking & Waiting for the Enemy, & should be glad to hear of some handsom Action perform'd by them. I am informed that it is of great Consequence to have Cape Porpoise better guarded w^{ch} affair you'll take Care of; there being but one Minister* for that Place & Winter Harbour, you must direct that as many Soldiers as can be spared with Safety to the Garrisons guard minister & the people in their Going to Chh. I therefore recommend this Matter to your Consideration, as also you must likewise give some Assistance to the Meeting House Garrison at Papooduck.†

June 1723.

Mass. Archives, Vol. 72, p. 93.

[This letter, having no signature, with similar ones to follow, is in the handwriting of Secretary Josiah Willard. It appears to have been addressed by Lt. Governor Dummer to Col. Westbrook.]

S^r

Boston, 2^d Aug^t. 1723.

I have yours of the 18th of July in answer to the Complaint from Berwick. I have since received a Petition from the principal Inhabitants of that Towne & of Yorke & Wells for Forces to protect & Cover their Inhabitants whilst they are getting in their Hay & the remainder of their English Harvest. These are therefore to direct you, forthwith, to divide

lost to the world, as we gather from references to letters stated to have been sent, but now unseen.

These few repetitions of Gov. Dummer to his trusty officer serve also to show the persistency and zeal with which he advocated those military measures, oft times painful in suggestion and execution, which the exigencies of the times required.

* Rev. John Eveleth; *ante*, page 18.

† Cape Elizabeth.

your Company into three equal Parties, ordering your Leiv^t. to take the Charge of one Party & the other two to be Commanded by two S^rjeants whoe are Immediately to March them one Party to York another to Berwick & the other to Wells; according as you shall direct, & you are to give them orders that upon their arrival at these places they draw out their Men & Employe them daily in Covering the Inhabitants whilest they are getting in their Hay & Corne & that to the best of their skill they doe Impartial Justice herein to all the People, Consulting the principal Inhabitants for the better p^rformance hereof, & as soon as your Company is thus Marched you may Come to Boston in order to prepare your Muster Roll for the gen^l Court. You are to shew these orders to Coll. Westbrook if Hee bee near you & to attend Him before you Come away to know if Hee has any advices to Send by you.

I am Y^r Sr^t,

W^m DUMMER.

Cap^t. Johnson Harman.

Mass. Arch., 72; 103, 104.

S^r

I have yours of the 23 & 27, post. I did not expect the Indians with their Flagg as yett, the time they dertermin'd being not yett Come; you may Expect them the latter End of next Week or the Week after. You mention nothing in Either of yours in answer to My orders sent you some time since for reducing your officers to the proportion your Men are reduced by discharge, Deaths & desertions. However, I suppose you have Executed those orders tho. you may have forgotten to Acquaint me therewith. I have now by Cap^t. Caine given orders to Cap^t. Harman to divide his Company into three Parties, ordering one to Berwick, another to York, & the other to Wells, for to Cover the Inhabitants of those Places whilen they shall gett in their Harvest. I have sent the orders directly to Cap^t. Harman for the quicker dispatch, & am yo^r humble Sv^t.

Boston 2^d August 1723.

W^m DUMMER.

Coll. Thomas Westbrook.

Mass. Arch., 72: 105, 106.

Boston 23^d August 1723.

I have yours of the 20th instant, & am Surprised at the last Clause, wherein you Say, the time being out for the Enimyes Comeing in you shall receive noe Flagg of Truce without My further orders, Whereas you had noe time Limited you by my orders respecting the flag of Truce, but you were directed to receive them when they should Come, & to give orders for their being Safely Conducted hither. These are Therefore to direct you when ever any Indians shall offer them selves with a Flagg of Truce that you receive them according to your former instructions & forthwith send

them hither, & give orders agreeable thereto to the Commanding officers of every Part of the Garrison.

Yo^r humble Serv^t.

Coll. Thomas Westbrook.

W^m DUMMER.

Mass. Archives, 72: 110.

S^r

Boston Sep^t 13, 1723.

I have just now an Express from Albany giving a certain account of Fifty Indians that come over the Lake the first of this month designing to fall somewhere on our Frontiers. You are therefore to be in readiness for them if they shall fall in where you Command, & to take all proper measures not to be surprised by them but by ambushes in the most likely places, use your best endeavours to surprise the Enemy, & when you shall find their Tracks you are to pursue them for Tenn daies at the least, unless you shall come up to them sooner, and you are immediatly to dispatch orders agreeable hereto, to all the Captains & Commanders of any parties from York to Richmond upon Kennebeck & let all the Forts & Garrison'd houses have notice hereof, that they may be on their guard, that the Enemy may no where find us unprepar'd.

Letter to Cp^t Harman.

[No signature.]

Sept. 13, 1723.

Mass. Archives, 72, 116.

S^r

You are directed to Proceed East with all Possible Dispatch and make the Disposition of the Forces under your Command according to the Enclosed Scheme. Send a Sloop forthwith down to S^t Georges River & Order the Leuit & Garrison Soldiers at the Block House there to Come off, having first Assisted the Proprietors in Removing the Stores & other Effects belonging to them, & the said Soldiers You are not to Dismiss but Post them Among your Forces that are Allowed. You are likewise to draw off the Soldiers from North Yarmouth & Small Point & Post them in other Garrisons. I have Given You a List of the Commission Officers that are to Stand & of their Sev^l Commands. The rest must be Dismiss'd as well as the Supernumerary Soldiers, Among which You must discharge those Contained in the list of Soldiers herewith Given You, or as many of them as are above the Number Allowed. Take Especial Care that the Sergeants be Prudent & faithful & Such as You may Depend upon their Courage & Good Conduct. You must Give out Your Orders to Cap^t Johnson Harman to proceed with his Company in One of the Sloops in Pay, with a Suitable Number of Whale boats along the Eastern Shore & Range by Water in the Sev^l Harbours & bays as far within this Prov^{ce} as

he shall have Intelligence of the Enemy and to take, surprize, kill & Destroy the Indian Enemy that May be found on the Islands or Main Land on that Coast, & that He Continue upon the Service forty days & No longer. The Other Two Companys must be kept in Constant Marching Duty upon the Frontiers (Excepting such times as are Necessary for their Coming in for Refreshment & Supply of Provisions & Ammunitions,) Way laying the most Remarkable & likely Places for the Indians passing; & the other Forces must perform the Service of Scouting as often as the Circumstances of the Places where they are Posted will Admitt. You must frequently Visit the Garrisons to See that their Duty be Faithfully & Diligently perform'd. The rest I leave to Your Prudence & Good Conduct, Not Absolutely Confining You to any Particular Routs but in Gen^l Direct You to Employ the Forces in Such Places where there may be the best Prospects of their doing Service. You are to take, intercept, kill & destroy the Indian Enemy in all Places where they may be found. You allowed three Surgeons only for the Forces, one to be Posted at Brunswick Fort, an other at Falmouth, & the other to be posted at York, but either of them may be ordered to march with the Companies when you shall thought [think] necessary. The s^d Surgeons will be allowed Five Pounds per Month, each.

Boston Octob^r 1st 1723.

W^m DUMMER.

Endorsed—Instructions to Coll. Tho^s. Westbrook.

Mass. Arch., 72: 123, 124.

Sir, I have rec^d your sevⁿ Lett^{rs} of Oct. — & Nov. —. As to your Desire to leave your Command, I am very sorry for it & can n^t consent to it without great Difficulty, but must refer that Matter till I see you here; I should be glad you would not leave the Frontiers for the present & untill the Affairs be better settled there; However if your Business necessarily obliges you to make a Journey to Boston, at this Time, I am willing you sh^d come. In the Mean time I am in great want of the returne to the line of Men I sent you for. I Can have no rest till Something bee done in that Matter & therefore desire it may bee Immediately sent Me. I have now given the offer of Cap^t Barkers Comp^y to Cap^t. Heath. You'l have Doctor [] Come Downe to you by this Conveyhence in the room of Doct^r Hill. I very well approve of Dominicus Jurdan being the Surgeon at [] Which I shall be glad may bee a helpe to Him after His sufferings.

Sir, Put a Corporal & four Men of y^{rr} Comp^a into M^r Seales's Garrison at N^o Yarm^o. to defend them, W^{ch} you may draw off for any particular Marching as you may find Occasion.

[Secretary Willard's hand-writing, in part.]

Nov. 19, 1723.

Lett^r to Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Arch., 72: 135.

Sir,

I have taken into Consideration your Proposal for the Repairing & Finishing the Fort at Richmond, according to your Projection to make it 70 Feet sq. of hew'd Timber, 12 Inches thick, with Bastions &c. W^{ch} I approve of & therefore direct you to proceed in y^r Work with all convenient Speed, & that you take Care to get the Timber ready in the proper Season. Let the Work be very faithfully done & with as much speed & good Husbandry as you can. The Charge will be born by the Govern^{mt}. I suppose the enclosed Petition is from the Volunt^{rs} you mention in y^r last Letter. Inform me if it be so, & wheth^r the Men have set forth their Case truly; & enter'd into the Service freely, & did not receive Money from others that were dismiss'd upon their Entering into the Service, and if upon Enquiry they be found intitled to a Dismission they shall not be kept in the Service contrary to their Will. Cp^t. Barker having left the Command of his Comp^a. I think you the most proper Person to succeed him, & therefore let me know whether that will be more acceptable to you than your present Post, But however you chuse, I expect you to take the strictest Care in Carrying on the Works at Richmond, as if you were still there & you shall have Leave to attend the Same as much as is necessary. Let me know whether your Fort, if it be repair'd according to this Projection, will be a good Accomodation for the Mohawks if they sh^d come that Way. Robin Hughs & Abrahan Mugeridge whome you Mention to be non Effective men you may dismiss On your muster from the time their furloe is out, & you shall have men sent in their Room as soon as I send Recruits for the other Forces, which I only wate an acct. from Col^l. Westbrook to doe.

Nov. 19, 1723.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

Lett^r to Captain Heath.

Mass. Arch., 72: 136, 137.

Sir,

I have taken into Consideration what you have written to me in Favour of W^m Mitchel & the People of that Garrison (in one of y^r former Letters) & respecting the Burnhams &c. (both in Scarborough) in your Letter of the 20th Curr^t. And I know of no better Expedient at present than that you spare a small Number out of the Marching Companies of such Men as are not so able to March & Place them at those Garrisons. There is one John Colman* belonging to Cp^t Hinks's Garrison that is consumptive. If you can procure a Man in his Room I would have him dismiss'd immediately.

Nov. 29, 1723.

[This letter is addressed to Col. Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch., 72: 143.

* In a letter to Capt. Hinks, of the same date, it is suggested that John Colman of the Garrison, be dismissed immediately, if a Man can be procured in his room, as he is consumptive; and advises his "Return to his Father without Delay."

NOTE.—Our attention has been recently called to a note, in the January number of the REGISTER, relative to the well known Capt. Samuel Denny, who, by implication, would there, incorrectly, seem to be the unknown "John Denny." It gives us great pleasure, therefore, to insert the following statement, furnished by the Rev. Henry O. Thayer, of Linnington, Me., who is well informed in regard to Arrowsic history, and the affairs of Denny, Penhallow and others.

"In the January number of the REGISTER, p. 29, entered among the notes elucidating Col. Westbrook's letters, is a portion of a letter from Gov. Dummer to Capt. John Penhallow. This is quoted to give further information respecting the John Denny mentioned by Col. Westbrook.

"But this letter beyond doubt refers to Capt. Samuel Denny—afterwards the noted justice of Lincoln Co., Maine—at that time owner and occupant of a fortified house on Arrowsic Island, but a short distance from Penhallow's garrison. In Jan. 1723, the Gen. Court, distributing soldiers to the eastern posts, ordered three men and an officer to be posted at Mr. Denny's. Many letters and documents showing his services in the subsequent Indian wars appear in the Mass. Archives.

"It is known that Denny and Penhallow did not act in perfect harmony, and this letter hints at the former's readiness to make a point against the commander of the adjacent government post."

May it Please y^r Honour,

Portsm^o Decem^r 16th 1723.

M^r Secretary Willard wrote me, y^e 27th of the last Month, that it was y^r Hon^{rs} pleasure forthwith to know w^t men are Entitled to be released or exchanged, are desirous of it, and who (that are so Entitled) are willing to Continue in the service. I have made it my buisness since the receipt of his Letter, w^{ch} came not to my hands till the 10th Ins^t, to Acquaint myself with what your Hon^r would be Inform'd of, but not knowing certainly what entitles a man to a release (tho' I suppose it to be a two yeares Continuance in the service) I have therefore herewith Inclos'd to your hon^r lists of all the persons (save some few which I have sent to the Officers for but are not yet come to my hand), who have been in his Majesties service two years & upward; the lists mentions y^e Captains names to whom they belong, the Towns from whence they came, & likewise shew wether the men were Imprest, hired, or Voluntiers, and the time of their entrance into the Service, who are willing to Continue in it, which are, I think, but three or four, & all the rest are desirous of a dismission; what remains I shall send y^r Hon^r as soon as possible. Cp^t Harmon return'd from his Cruises a Wensday last. I have not yet received his Journal. I shall transmitt it to y^r honour as soon as I do, w^{ch} will be next week. He informs me, that while he was at Mount desart, he was advis'd by Cp^t Elliot, who was in a Sloop from Canso, of a party of Indians on an Island called Titmanan (I think), w^{ch} is but a little to the Eastward of Mount Desert, but out of y^e limits of his Instructions, as he Conceiv'd, wherefore he proceeded not after

them. I came hither a Saturday night last, from York, in Ord^r to send y^r honour this Dispatch, and am now hasting to Berwick with all possible Expedition.

I am Hon^{ble} Sir,

Your most Obed^t humble serv^t,

THO^s WESTROOK.

P. S. If I receive no further Instructions, I shall Improve Cp^t Harmon on Amus Coggin river & East side of Saco, after his men are a little refresht; but if we Cou^d be left at large I am humbly of Opinion that Eastward is the only place to Catch Indians.

Mass. Archives, 51: 386.

T. W.

Sir,

I hope this will find your Hon^r safe arrived at New London.

The General Court not rising till Fryday Night last, The Hurry of Business that succeeds it will not allow me to give you so large & full an Acco^t of the Occasions of the War with the Indians as may be necessary. However, I thought I would not let this Post slip without Saying something on that Head according to your Hon^{rs} Expectation.

At the Treaty of Portsmouth, in the Year 1713, as well as in preceeding Treaties, The Indians agreed that the English should settle undisturb'd on any of the Lands where former Settlements had been made, or for which they had good Deeds from the Indians: After which, the English settling on Kennebeck River & Merry Meeting Bay in such Places from which they had been driven off by the War, & for which Lands the Proprietors had good & sufficient Indian Deeds (w^{ch} they laid before the Indians as well as the English Governm^t) The Indians took Umbrage at these Settlements, pretending their Ancestors had no Right to alienate those Lands; And, accordingly, gave frequent Disturbances to the English, Threatening to drive them off from Kennebeck River & Killing their Creatures & taking Provisions & other Things out of their Houses. At first these Insults were confined to that River, The Indians pretending that they were very well Satisfied with the more Western Settlem^{ts}; But at Length, they proceeded to deny the English Right to any Lands to the Eastward of Wells, threatening the People & Killing the Creatures & Pulling down their Fences, even up to Wells. In the year 1719, Coll. Tailer, Coll. Stoddard & Coll. Dudley were sent down by the Gen^l Court to Falmouth, to expostulate with the Indians on these Matters, Who laid the Fault upon their rash & headstrong young Men, but promised to restrain them for the Future. But soon after, they repeated these Injuries with Circumstances of greater Insolence & Barbarity, so that many Families were forced to remove, to their unspeakable Loss & Damage. In Nov. 1720, the Gen^l Court Impowered & Directed Coll. Walton & Maj^r Moodey, & other Officers

in Pay, to call the Indians to an Acc^t, for these Violations of their Treaties, Who accordingly summon'd in most of the Chiefs, Who excused themselves by Alledging that the Priests had excited their rash young Men to these Actions, which they own'd to be contrary to their Duty, And promised to behave more peaceably for the Future, And gave Hostages for their good Behaviour & for the Paym^t of 200 Skins toward Reparation of the Damages they had done the English. But the next Year, they grew more insolent then ever, Writing insulting Letters to the Governm^t & Killing great Numbers of Cattle, which they left rotting upon the Ground, & Abusing the Persons of many of the People, W^{ch} Injuries were done to the Inhabitants of Arundel, Biddeford, Scarboro', Falm^o & North Yarm^o, as well as of the Towns on Kennebeck River, So that a Multitude of those People were driven off from their Habitations by these Violences; Upon this An Act pass'd prohibiting all Manner of Commerce with them upon great Penalties.

In June 1722, The Indians came down in a great Body upon the Settlem^t in Kennebeck River & burnt twenty or thirty Houses at Brunswick, & a great Many others, & some Mills upon the River, took five Men Prisoners whom they carried to Canada, & attack'd his Majesties Fort at Brunswick, the Kings Colours flying for a whole Day, firing a great Number of Shot at it: All this happen'd before the least Act of Hostility pass'd on our side, And of the sev^l Matters herein alledged We have a great Number of Testimonies (most of them sworn before some Magistrates), W^{ch} will give a full Satisfaction of the Facts committed by the Indians. If any thing further be necessary I shall be very ready to furnish you with them. I have enclosed a Copy of the Declaration of War & the Treaty with the Western Tribes of Indians.

I am

Dec. 30, 1723.

Sir,

[The above is in the hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch., 72: 147, 148.

Sir,

I have herewith enclosed a Scheme for the Disposition of the Soldiers that are to be continued in Garrison for the Security of the Towns after the Detachments are march'd. You must leave Ord^rs with the Commanding Officer that is to stay behind, that the Garrisons be exactly regulated according to the said Scheme; the most effective of the Men remaining after the Detachm^{ts} are drawn, to be continued, & the Remainder to be dismiss'd the Service, You must give Orders that the Duties of Watching, Warding, & Scouting, be diligently & faithfully perform'd, upon Peril of the Penalties provided in the Law for Punishing Officers and Soldiers.

As to the twenty Men for the Security of York, Kittery, Wells & Berwick, they must be employed as follows: viz. A Corporal & nine Men to Scout from the uppermost Garrison at Berwick or Salmon Falls to the Garrison at the West Side of Saco lower Falls, the other nine & a Corporal to scout from Saco lower Falls to Berwick uppermost Garrison, W^{ch} Scoutings must be constantly perform'd by five in each Party at a Time, And a Journal of their Marches & Discoveries must be transmitted once in two Months to me, into the Secretaries Office, by each of the Corporals, And upon finding the Track or Appearance of any Indians they must immediately express Advice thereof to the next Commission Officer, The said twenty Men to have allowance of Rum. And you are strictly to charge the Officers with the foregoing Orders.

Jan. 24, 1723.

[Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch. 72: 150, 151.

The Disposition of the Forces to be in Garrison after the Detachments are march'd.

At the Garrison'd House on St Georges River, nine, with an Officer in Corporals Pay,	10
At Richmond nine Men & a Corporal,	10
At Arrowsick { At Cpt. Penhallows, six Men, } { At Dennys, three & a Corporal, }	10
At the Stone House at Small Point, four Men & a Corporal,	5
At Falmouth, at Maj ^r Moodeys, Wasses & Ingersons Garrison, seven Men each & three Corporals,	24
At Papooduch, at Sawyers, & Yorks, four Men & a Corpor ^l ,	5
At Woodsides, at Maquoit, five Men & a Corporal,	6
At Fort George at Brunswick, fourteen Men & an Officer,	15
At Spurwink, at M ^r Jordans, three Men & a Corporal,	4
At Black Point, Nine Men & a Corporal, three of whom to be at the Ferrys when the House there is made defensible,	10
At Blew Point, at Deerings Block House, a Corp ^l & four Men,	5
At Scammons, at Saco Ferry, a Corporal & five Men,	6
At Fort Mary, at Winter Harbour, an Officer & twelve Men upon the new Establishm ^t	13
At Cape Porpoise at Browns.	

Mass. Arch., 72: 152.

May it Please Your Hon^r.

Yorke, Jan^y 28th 1723-4.

Haveing already acquainted your Hon^r with the receip^t of some of the new rais'd men, I have Sent this to Acq^t your Honour that one of them (Viz^t Elisha Dow, who I receiv'd from Coll^o Noyce and Posted under

Leiu^t Oliver at Berwick), deserted the 26th Ins^t; as soon as I heard of it, I dispa^{ch}t the bearer with a Warrant to have him Secur'd, and to wait on your Hon^r with this, after he has made diligent Search. I have receiv'd no more men Since my last.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} Dutiful humble Serv^t

Mass. Archives, 51 : 387.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Let there be three Men at M^r. Dennys Garrison, so many, at Least seems to be necessary; and Let them be good Men. Whensoever you hear anything of importance to the service you will Convey it to me, especially now the forces are abroad.

I am your Hum^{bl} Servant

Boston feb. 25th 1723.

[]

Capt. Penhallow.

Mass. Archives, 72 : 165.

Sir,

I have Considered your Motion respecting Arrowsick, and Can by no means Consent that either of the Garrisons be slighted, which will be dishonourable to the Government. You must Command the Inhabitants into Garrison, and allow each Fort a Sufficient Defence, And when Coll. Westbrook Can Spair the Men, he will leave some recruits with you, as I have Ordered him: As to the Fort at Small point, I am Sensible it is of Importance, And Should have gladly Continued a Garrison there, If any Provision had bin made to Support it. However I shall have this Matter Still in my thoughts.

Y^r Serv^t

Endorsed—Letter to Cap^t Penhallow.

[No Signature.

Boston, March 20, 1723.

Probably, copy of a letter
from Gov. Dummer.]

Mass. Arch. 51 : 389.

Sir,

These are to direct you to prepare four several Parties of Men to march in quest of the Indians. The main Body to proceed under y^r particular Command, to Norridgewock, about the 20th of April next. At the same time or a few Days before, a Party to scout upon Amerescoggin River, an other on Saco River & a fourth Party range the Sea Coast to the Eastw^d of Sagadahock, in Order to surprise the Indians at their Fishing & Fowling. Let the several Parties carry a Months Provision & not return (but upon some extraordinary Exigence), till it be spent. You must give very strict Orders that the Men be silent in their Marches & patient & vigilant in their waiting for the Enemy, that if it be possible they make

a Discovery of themselves by their Fires, but to be sure not by Shooting or other Noises. I am inform'd the Indians are removed to a place on Kennebeck River about 100 Miles from Norridgewock, Of which Place I have enclosed the Description given me, that you may visit that Place, if it be practicable, unless you can meet with the Enemy nearer. You must be sure to take L^t Baue with you as your Pilot, who knows all that Countrey. If there be any Way, without Hazzarding a Discovery, to get about the Enemy & come down upon them, p'haps it may bee the best way. Either you or the Party on Amerescoggin* River must visit Medembeseeck as you shall finde it proper and practicable. Lett the best of the Men bee drawne out for this Service, But be sure not to lessen the Number of Soldiers posted for the Defence of York, Berwick & Wells, tho' you may exchange them in order to your having the best Men for these Marches: The Proportioning the Numbers of the sev^{ll} Parties & the Command of them & other Things, not particularly mention'd, I leave entirely to your Discretion, And lest you sh^d want effective Men for this Service, I do hereby further Direct you, in that Case, to enlist thirty good able Voluntiers in the County of York, And in Order to encourage them, I engage that y^v shall not be obliged to continue in the Service after these Marches are over, but be immediately dismiss'd, & you may send them upon such a Rout of the four above mention'd places as you shall find their Inclinations lead them, & I send you a blanke Commissⁿ for an officer that you shall approve, & that will be most likely to engage the Voluntiers for this Service. You must be very secret in this whole Affair & not commit the Knowledge of it to any Persons living, sooner, nor any further than is absolutely necessary, & It will be best to make some Feints, in Order to prevent any Suspicion of the true Design. Let every Thing be getting ready against the Time, that so the Service may not suffer by a Delay, & if you Stand in need of anything from hence Lett me know forthwith. Lett that Party to bee to the Eastward of Sagadahock bee Completed by the supernumerarys now abo^t Georges Fort. This Comes to you by Lein^t [] Kenedy, to whome I have given a Commissⁿ to bee Leif^t to Moulton, & I now inclose you a Commissⁿ for Moulton to Command that Comp^a that was Barkers, & I doubt not but they will both of them in their Stations render their Country good Service. I had an Inclination now to have promoted Jo. Bean, but was loath at this Juncture to Loose the Service of soe good an officer as I take Kenedy to bee from your Commendation & others. I have also given a Cap^t Commiss. to [] Bourne to Succeed Moulton, the Command of those Men at Yorke.

[March 20, 1723-4.]

[Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch. 72: 166, 167.

* Now Androscoggin.

Sir,

Arundal, Mch 23^d 1721.

This day being up at Mr Perkins Sawmill and returning back five men together, a Scout of Indians fired on them and wounded Sarj^t Sam^l Smith very badly. I being Inform'd went directly out and could not meet with them but brought the wounded man home.

from S^r your Hum^{bl} Serv^t. ALLISON BROWN.

To Coll^o Thomas Westbrook. (A True Cappy)

Town Clk.

Sir,

Falmouth, M^{ch} 24, 1724.

You are to see y^t the Soldiers under your Command keep a very strict watch & ward lest the Enemy should Surprise any of our People, w^{ch} is to be fear'd.

Given under my hand,

A true Cappy.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 51: 390.

May it please your Hon^r

Falmouth, March 29, 1724.

My last Inform'd of my Arrival here and my Makeing the best of my way to visit all the Frontiers, but I have been stopt by a long and Tedious storme, notwithstanding, I wrote Orders to all the Officers on the 24th Inst^t about eleven a Clock, and about three a Clock in The Afternoon, wee heard an Alarm from the Westward, but could not hear the Occasion of it till the 27th Currant, whereof I Enclose a Cappy. They have taken a great deal of pains to get a Docter for the wounded man. They went to Portsmouth and brought one as far as York, and there he was taken sick, so they return'd and went as far as Greenland, but could get none from thence; they came to Falmouth for Docter Negus, who was taken sick the 27th Inst^t, and died the 29th, between Eight & nine a Clock in the Morning. Wee have had an Instance of the like Sudden death in the Past week, a Stout man about twenty-five years of Age was taken sick and died in about forty hours. Wee stand in Absolute necessity of Two Doctors to visit the sundry sick among us and likewise to Dress the wounded man, Docter Bullman haveing his hands full at Richmond & Arrowsick. I doubt not but your Hon^r will take speedy care to send them. I wait with Patience as it is my duty to hear what your Hon^{rs} pleasure is relating to the Affairs in these frontiers. If Docter Moody be not Engag'd he would be very Acceptable, in general, wee haveing had Experience of him last Summer, and his Practice generally Attended with success.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutiful and Humble Servant

Mass. Archives, 51: 392.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

May it Please your Hon^r

Falm^o, April 1st, 1724.

My last of the 29th of March Inform'd of the death of Docter Negus, and sundry sick people that wanted a Docter, and not haveing heard from Richmond in Eight or Ten days, I had some small hopes that Docter Bullman might be spar'd to make a visit to Falm^o, to give directions what might be best to do for the sick; but when the Express arrived there they found two men had lately died, and that Cap^{tn} Heaths brother and two or three more were still sick. Captain Penhallow writes me that there were several sick at Arrowsick, so y^t Docter Bullman could not be spar'd. Here is no less than Ten or Twelve sick, several of them are recovering. Cap^{tn} Penhallow Judges y^t the Indians was about there garri- sons. On the 29th of March I directed Cap^{tn} Gray to write to Cap^{tn} Heath, to let me know what forwardness he had got the garrison in. In answ^r to it, he Informs him, that the house design'd for the Maquois, he hop't would be finisht in ten days, and all the rest of the work by the last of May. I suppose the bad weather and sickness has put him back. The Inclos'd is a request of M^r Davenport* for a Pass to Boston, he being but just come down, and it being a sickly time amongst us I thought it best to Inform your Hon^r of his request According to your Hon^{rs} ord^r to make him a Sarjeant. I have done it and shall rejoyce if he shou'd carry himselfe so that he might be worthy a better post.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull Humb^l Servant,

THO. WESTBROOK.

P. S. I wait for a wind to go westward as far as York, so that I might get to Berwick to visit all y^e frontiers.

Mass. Archives, 51: 393.

Falm^o. April y^e 2^d. 1724.

May it please your Hon^r,

I rec'd your Letters & orders dated the 20th of March last on the first of this Inst^t. and am heartily sorry wee have not a sufficient numb^r of men to pursue every part of them, for wee have not more then will be sufficient to waylay Saco & Amuscoggin rivers & keep our garrisons, for in my Letter of the 25th of March I gave an Account of as Small a number as I thought necessary to be on those rivers and which ar as many as I can possibly draw and leave the garrisons and Towns their Quota, as your hon^r has ordered, there being but three Comp^{ys} to march if full is 150, and your Honours orders is, that the garrisons of York, Wells, and Berwick be not lessned, which I believe are as few as can be for their security; all the

* The request of Richard Davenport is directed "To the H^{on}ble Thomas Westbrook Corinall and Command^r of his magisties forces."

other Towns and garrisons are not better provided for, altho' more Expos'd, and had I rec'd the 114 men according to your Hon^r Letter to me some time since, I should not have had more then the 3 Comp^{ys} full, but I want Twelve of them, and I believe your Hon^r has dismiss ten or twelve more, and it has pleas'd God to take of Eleven or Twelve by death, so that the raising of 30 men more will but make up the old Number; theres 15 men out of the Marching Comp^{ys} to Cover Dunston, Seales, and Mitchels, and they are daily beging for more, and my orders is to Call them off to march, which if done they must draw off also; we have not less then 30 men sick so that they are not fitt for any service but must be tended. I have my Journal and Enclos'd an Acc^t of those deceast, taken Captive, & deserted, since I gave in my Account; by This, and what I have already writt your Hon^r may see how wee are decrease. The thirteen men that I enlisted to stay at Georges on Acc^t of the proprietors, in the fall, I promist to release in the Springe, and they now Claim it of me, w^{ch} I must Entreat you please to Enable me to p^rform.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull and Humb^l Serv^t,

THO^s WESTERBOOK.

P. S. April 5th Since the above was written I am got to Cape Porpoise. I believe I can Enlist the number of Thirty men & more, generally young men, and such as must leave the County if not Enlisted; some of them may be desirous of a dismission in a Short time, others may be willing to stay longer, so that what I Enlist shall be Conditionally, either to be dismiss in a Short time, or to stay longer as your Hon^r shall see cause and their Inclinations shall lead them as to the time. The wounded man died the 1st Inst^t. I am afraid for want of a Docter. Serj^t Brown was oblig'd to press a Sloop to Carry him to Portsm^o.

Mass. Archives, 51: 394-5.

S^r

York, y^e 8th of April. 1724.

The reason I sent not the men you order'd To Serj^t Brown, all were in the Woods till yesterday. Since I saw your Order I had none but sick and Creeped. I now send Corp^l Aver'll with Six men as p^r your Order. My men are allmost off their Leggs, many Sick att this Time. I hope to See your Honour this Way in a short time. I shall do all I can with what Men I have able to Send. I heartyly Which [wish] your Hon^{rs} Well fair. With the Enclosed you've this, Which is All. From your Humble Servant att Command,

JOHNSON HARMON.

A True Coppie.

P. S. I have discovered Nothing Worth Mentioning. J. H.
Mass. Arch. 51: 397.

May It Please your Hon^r

Kennebunk, April 11, 1724.

I rec^d your Lett^{rs} and Orders y^e 9th Currant, By Ensign Pyke, which were dated on the First & Second of This Instant. I have Enlisted some men, and wait A Few days for the answer of Sundry more. I have sent Orders To Cpt Harmon, To Enlist Some, he being where the Boddy of The Inhabittance live. If these measures do not do, in A Few days I shall Send Coll. Wheelwright his Orders. I shall make the best of my way To York & Berwick tomorrow If The Weather will permitt. I have Guarded y^e People of This Place This Week with a Small number of men to Gett Down their Lumber. The Indians were Like to Catch A Man att Wells y^e 9th Currant. The Inclosed is a Copy of Cpt. Harman's Lett^r, Which gives the State of His Company, Which I Fear will in Some Measure defeat your Hon^{rs} Projections att present.

I am Your Hon^{rs} Dutiful And Hum^{ble} Ser^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. May It Please your Hon^r Paper is Very Scarce With Me.

Superscribed:

On his Maj^{ties} Service.

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r

Leut^t Gov^r and Comander in Chief &c. in Boston.

Mass. Arch. 51: 398.

May it Please y^r Hon^r.

Yorke, April 13th 1724.

Since mine of y^e 11th Inst. I am come to this place. Capt Harmon is Endeavouring to Enlist men, so wee shall see w^t men will Enlist in a few days. Capt Harmon has 12 men sick and sundry of Cap^t Moultons, there is two more dead then I gave an Acc^t of; being in great hast I must beg y^r Hon^{rs} pardon, I cannot be more p^ticular, the Sloop being under Sail.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull humb^l Serv^t.

Mass. Arch. 51: 398.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

May it please your Hon^r

Yorke, April 16th 1724.

The bearer hereof, Samuel Choak, is troubled with Convulsion fitts, & therefore incapable of Service. I have p^mitted him to wait on y^r Honour; he was dismist the Service on this Account in Coll^o Waltons time & now has taken Six Pounds of one Kembal, of Bradford, & came in his room.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} dutiful Hum^{ble} Ser^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Superscribed:

On his Maj^{ties} Service

To the Hon^{bl} William Dummer Esq^r

Leut Gov^r & Commander in Chief &c. at Boston.

Mass. Arch. 51: 399.

May it please your Hon^r.

Yorke, April 16th 1724.

My last, of the 12th Currant, gave an Acc^t of my being at this place & the measures wee were takeing; the people are not steady in what they pretend, one day they say they will Enlist, another they don't know, and want promises how far they must march out of Town; fuding them of so many minds, I have sent Coll^o Wheelwright your orders to Impress fifty men, w^{ch} are wanting to Compleat the Comp^{ys} & to make up Thirty more, notwithstanding wee have Enlisted sundry. Your Hon^r will see what is wanting by the Inclos'd List.* Cap^{tn} Harmon, as he Informs me, he has not had time to make up his Accounts with the Treasurer this long time; he desires to wait on your Honour to ask leave, which I have Consented to, it being such a time that there is no marching far into the Country, the Swamps & Rivers being so full of Water, of which he will be able to give a more p'ticular account, and also of the State of the Army and the present Affaires. I am y^r Hon^{rs} dutifull humbl^l Servant,

Mass. Arch. 51: 400.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

May it please your Hon^r.

Leui^t John Lane has been so Imprudent to suffer his men to Kill sundry Creatures belonging to the People of the County of York. As soon [as] I heard of it I sent for and Examined him before Cap^t Moulton & Cap^{tn} Harmon; he did not deny the fact, but own'd it and made satisfaction to the people [who] recd^d the damage, and promises to amend for the future. I inform'd him I must acq^t your Hon^r of him, and if he desir'd it I would give him liberty to wait on y^r Hon^r and so more p'ticularly informe. I am heartily sorry for his Imprudence.

York April 21st 1724.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull Serv^t.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I gave Franklyn a written order not to let Anderson go ashore till he had known y^r Hon^{rs} pleasure concerning him, notwithstanding he took him ashore at Casco, where he made his Escape from him. Eusⁿ Wright found him at Piscataqua, had him before Justice Penhallow, who Committed him to Portsm^o Goal; the keeper gave him the liberty of the Yard to walk in, w^{ch} gave him an Oppertunity to make his Escape and w^{ch} he never gave y^e authority notice of till Six days after.

Superscribed:

Lett^r from Coll. Westbrook. April 16, 1724.†

To the Honb^l William Dummer Esq^r

Leiu^t Gov^r & Comānder in Cheif &c. at Boston.

Mass. Arch. 51: 401.

* I mean your Honour will see by the Inclos'd list and the Acc^ts I sent in my Letters Dated the 1st & 11th Currant, I Cannot send Cap^t Moulton to Richmond till Cap^{tn} Bourn comes to receive the men and arms.—[T. W.]

† It will be noticed that the date on the endorsement is different from that on the letter.

S^r.Black poynte, Apr^{ll} y^e 19th, 1724.

This is to Inform you, that the Indians yestarday kil'd m^r Michell, of Spurwink, and tooke Captive two of his oldest sons, and this morning we had fourteen or fifteen guns up at winicks neck, up black poynte Reaver.

Mass. Arch. 51 : 406.

NATHAN KNIGHT.

May it please your Hon^r.York, April 21st 1724.

I receiv'd the Inclos'd at one a Clock afternoon, I have receiv'd but Twenty Two of the Fifty men Coll^o Wheelwright was to Impress. I design to get out a Scout on Saco and Amuscoggin as soon as possible. I wrote by Cap^t Harmon, w^{ch} will Inform your Hon^r there is sundry scattering garrisons which I expect will be surprised if not call'd in by the Coll^o of the Regiment. The people generally preach up peace to themselves if the Indians do not knock some in the head in Six or Seven days.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutiful humble Serv^tTHO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I mean what is wrote by Cap^{tn} Harmon will give a more p^ticular Acc^t relateing to Collo^l Wheelwrights impressing men. The 19th Ins^t ab^t sun sett, I went to Piscataqua & arriv'd here again on Monday following.

A Sloop man that lately arriv'd here, brings news that a gentleman in Marble head had receiv'd a letter from a gentleman in Boston that the Maquais had offered to bind themselves and Estates over as a security that they would keep y^e Indians off us, which very much Lulls our people in Security.

Superscribed:

Letter from Coll. Westbrook. April 21, 1724.

On his Maj^{ties} Especial ServiceTo the Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^rLeui^t Gov^r & Commander in Cheif &c. at Boston. With Speed.

Mass. Arch. 51 : 406.

May it please your Hon^r

This morning, about Eight a Clock, I rec'd the Inclos'd w^{ch} gives the Acc^t of three mens being kill'd at Kennebunk, they were trackt on the back of this Town the 23^d Ins^t & two seen at Cape Nettick the same day; Leui^t Jn^o Harmon marcht with thirty one men the 23^d Ins^t to Berwick, & from thence to march through the woods to Ossibye River, and then to fall down Saco River to the most likely places of the Indians passing and repassing, there to Spend a months time before he returns. His men not being able to Carry Provision enough to last them y^e Scout, I have ordered him about Sixteen days hence to meet a Scout of men at Saco Sam-

mon falls, by w^{ch} I intend to send him Provision Enough to Enable him to tarry out the time. Cap^{tn} Moulton, with part of his Comp^y, marcht to Joyn the remainder at Richmond, and Immediately to proceed up Kennebeck river, there lie in Ambuscade for the same term of time. Cap^{tn} Harmons Comp^y is likewise on their march to Royals river, and from thence to proceed to Amuscoggin River, where they are to tarry dureing the Same term of time. I propos'd to some of the Commission officers of the Militia, that when our Scouts are lodg'd, that they rally together the Inhabitants, & that with the remainder of the Soldiers & part of them they range the woods on the backs of the Towns, In hopes to find them out or else drive them [to] our fronts, but I have rec'd no Answ^r from them.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull Humble Servant

York, April 26th, 1724.

[THOMAS WESTBROOK.]

P. S. Those Scouts & that I propose to send to Saco Falls, with provision, are all the men I can find Capable to march into the Country, there being many Sick and weak among us.

Superscribed:

To the Honb^l W^m Dummer Esq^r Leiu^t Gov^r &c.

Letter from Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 51: 407.

Richmond, April 27th 1724.

Honourable

S^r, Yours pr. Ensigne Clark I had the Honour of Receiving. The large house for the accomodation of the Mohawks is up & finished, Except the Chimneys, for which y^e brick are making & will be Ready in few Days. In case the mohawks come Down I Believe they will expect Such things as they shall want will be Lodg^d here, I Desire therefore that such Necessarys as your Honour shall think it proper to Supply them with, may be Sent, with instructions for my Gouverment in Disposing thereof, as well as the provission & ammunition I am to Deliver them from time to Time. I have lately buryed three of my men who Dyed suddenly with a pluretick Fever.

Collo^l Westbrook order^d me to Dismiss 16 men of my Company & sent me but 14 of the Recruits, he also Detein^d an other of my men (viz. Ebenezer Nutting) as an Armorur at Falmouth, & I understand the Recruits are all Dispos'd of, nevertheless I Don't mention this by way of complaint against the Colo^l in the least, but only to Discharge my Duty in acquainting your Honour with y^e State of this Garrison.

The Season to Expect the Enemy is now come, & they are gathering together. And in order to be Enabled to Entercept some of them And

also Trot out a party of y^e Ablest to march with y^e mohawks (if they come, & your Honour thinks it proper) I should be very Glad to be made up a full Company, But Humbly Submit.

And with Dutifull Respect

I am Your Honour most Humble Obedient Servant,
Mass. Arch. 51: 408.

JOSEPH HEATH.

Hon^d Sir,

There is a house Lately made defenceable near y^e head of York river, built by M^r Robert Cutt and some few Inhabitants reside there, the keeping of which house will be a very great Annoyance to y^e Enemy, and will be a great Security to the greatest part of Kittery and all the Inhabitants on the south side of York river, it being the place where the Indians frequently come in with their Scouts. You being at y^e head of the forces, doubt not but it is in your power, therefore our humbl^l request is, that Six or Eight Soldiers be posted there for the reasons above said.

Wee are Sir y^r Humbl^l Servt^s

May it please your Honour The house that the Gentlemen Sett forth lies about a mile and quarter from Major Frosts garrison, so that the pooting some Soldiers there, that they might have a Communication one with another, would be very much for the security of all the lower part of Kittery and the people on the South side of York river, and to the people in getting there Hay out of the marshes. It being so great a Service to so many people I have presum'd to lodge five or six Ineffective men that were not fitt to march, till your Hon^{rs} pleasure be known in that Affair.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} dutifull Humble Servant,

THO^s WESTBROOK.

York, April 28th 1724.

A true Coppy.

Mass. Arch. 51: 409.

W^m Peperell
Jos: Hammond
John Leighton
Nich^s Shapley
Rich^d Gowel
Juⁿ Tompson
Stephen Tobby
Elihu Jimmison
Rich^d Cutt
W^m Peperil Jun^r
Nich^s Morrill
Geo: Jackson
W^m Fernald
Roger Dearing
Nicholas Weeks
Tho^s Jenkins
Clement Dearing
Eben^r Moore
Sam^l Came
Joseph Moulton
Joseph Sayward
Joseph Young
Jonⁿ Bean

May it Please y^r Hon^r

Georgetown, April 29th 1724.

I rec^d y^r Hon^{rs} Letters of March 20th, one respecting Sam^l Hopkins, whom I Perciev'd had made a Compl^t he was not discharged with y^e Other men, altho' he was intitl'd to a Dismission, it Can be no Little perplexity to your Hon^r to be troubled wth Such Matters.

Your Hon^r will find p^y my List, I return'd him a man that was in y^e Service above 2 years, & was therefore directed to be dismissed p^y your Hon^{rs} order, but inasmuch as y^e men did not Arrive here (to exchange others) 'till somtime in Feb^r he took Oecasion to write to your Honour by way of Compl^t; he was one of the men I d[elivere]d into y^e Marching Comp^a under y^e Comm^d of Lt Bourn, & was dismissed as soon as y^e New Recruits arrived here, so y^t I am no ways Culpable; but in Case he had not been dismissed it had not been my fault, that Matter being Committed to y^e Col. Yet altho' he was discharg'd he hired himself into y^e Service in y^e Room of Another that was Released.

P^r your Hon^{rs} Other Letter am inform'd your Hon^r has taken into Consideration the State of this Place, & Pursuant to your directions I have order'd the Inhabitants into Garrison.

I Rejoyce your Hon^r has a Regnard to Small Point, of w^{ch} should Speak were I not a person Interested there, yet wou'd Crave Leave to Say, it's a Place of Importance, it being a Cover & Security to the fishery &c. it will be a Damage to y^e Government Such a Place should be Slighted, Especially Considering there is so good a Garrison, w^{ch} every body will Say is y^e Best in y^e Province, save Castle W^m & More Easily defended with a few men.

The Latter end of May will be above 6 Months since I made up my Roll; if your Hon^r thinks fit I should come to Boston in May Sessions for that end, I would pray your Honours Liberty by the Next Sloop.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} Most Dutifull & Most Ob^d Hum. Serv^t

JOHN PENHALLOW.

We have Nothing New Respecting the Indians, Except a Small Scout we fired at about our Garrisons about 8 Nights Past.

To the Hon^{ble} Lt Gov^r Dummer.

Mass. Arch. 51: 410, 411.

May it please your Hon^r

The Enclos'd is a Coppy of an Impertinent Letter from M^r Peter Nowell, Representative of York, which I am almost asham'd to trouble your Honour with, neither should I have presum'd to have done it had it not seem'd to have reflected on your Honour, he asserting that your Honour promis'd the men should be dismiss in Convenient time to help to put their seed into the ground. His daily declaring he has brought a present dismission for the men has Created a great deal of uneasiness among the people. I have nothing material to Acquaint your Hon^r with since mine of the 26th. I am your Hon^{rs} dutiful humble Servant.

To his Honour the Leut^t Gov^r.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

York May 1st 1724.

[P. S.] I rec'd y^r Hon^{rs} p' m^r Nowell and shall observe your ord^{rs} therein on their return, w^{ch} will be in a Month or Six weeks. T. W.

[To Lieu^t Governor Dummer, &c.]

Mass. Arch. 51 : 412.

Richmond, May 6th 1724.

Honourable

S^r I Take this Oppertunity to Tender Humble thanks for the Late Expression of your Honours Favour & Goodness towards me, And shall Endeavour, to the uttermost, to act worthy of y^r Good Opinion.

I have been in the woods Continually, Since I came from York, an acc^t of which Collo^d Westbrook saith he will send you to which please to be refer'd.

I have two Rolls to bring before your Honour. And the Souldiers Contained therein being in suffering circumstances for want of their pay, I intreat a permission to come & present them At this Session, If it be thought proper.

I am your Honours Humble Obedient Serv^t

JEREMIAH MOULTON.*

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq.

Lieu^t Gouverneur and [&c.]

Mass. Arch. 51 : 415.

Georgetown, May 13th 1724.

May it Please your Honour

Yesterday morning, about 9 of y^e Clock, three of my men going within a Gun shot of y^e Garrison (to drive up some Cows) were ambushed by about 50 or 60 Indians, whom we Judge fired upon the Enemy, who Immediatly discharged upon 'em about 20 Guns, & then Ran directly upon our men. After that, they fired upon this Garrison sometime, while a Party of 'em were destroying the Cattle; they tarried here three or 4 hours before we discovered 10 Canoes going off, who Landed about a Mile distant from us upon this Island. I then Mustered of our Little Party what I Could Venture to draw out of y^e Garrisons, wth the assistance of

* A scouting journal of Jeremiah Moulton, dated York, July 4, 1723, may be found in Mass. Archives, Vol. 38A, pp. 42, 43. It is a journal of his proceedings, after he left Col. Westbrook, on the 5th of May of that year, to march with twenty-five men through the woods to Wells, and there to scout and guard the inhabitants of Wells, Berwick and York. "14th I went," he says, "with that part of my scout, I had with me, to Kittery, in order to Gard the Judges of our Superior Court to York; the other part of my scout kept scouting on the back of barwick. On the 15th; we Garded the Judges to York." "On ye 19th, Sabeth day, we scouted on the back of Wells, in hope to find sum of the Larkin Enemy Lurking to take the people as they went to meeting, but we found none of them, although som of them was discovered by the Inhabitance while we wair in the woods." Subsequently, he was on a scout with Capt. Harmon.

Cap^t Tilton & five or 6 fishermen. I went out to bring off the dead men, Supposing they had been kill'd, & after we had Scouted an hour or two about a Mile Round upon this Point, We Return'd without finding them, so that we Judge they Carried 'em off alive.

The Indians are Still about us; this morning, before Sun Rise, Several appeared Runing into the woods, who Skulked near y^e Garrison Last night. I expect we shall have 'em about us till we have some Reliefe, our weakness being now discovered. The Men being Posted in the three Garrisons I Could not, at this Juncture, send off a Boat wth Intelligence without danger of having her Surprized, as well as Runing y^e hazard of Loosing the three Garrisons, so that I have desired Cap^t Tilton to be the bearer hereof as far as Falmouth, otherways must have Run y^e risque of Sending off a Boat.

I hope we shall soon have a Recruit from the Col: as your Honour has inform'd me; in the mean time, shall be as diligent & Carefull as Possible.

The names of y^e men taken are, viz^t Morgan Miles, Thomas Gillis, Corn^t Pass.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} Most dutiful & Most Ob^t Hum^b Serv^t,

Mass. Arch. 51: 416, 417.

JOHN PENHALLOW.

May it please your Honour,

According to my letter of the 26th of April, w^{ch} Informs that Leiut^t Harmon marcht the 23^d and was not able to carry provision enough to stay out the time your Honour had ordered him, I ordered Sarj^t Brown, with Twenty men, to meet him at Saco Sammon Falls, who mett Leiut^t Harmon on his return, who was not able to stay by reason of so much bad weather and all the back of the Country so full of Water, Especially the Intervale land on the Rivers, where he was to way lay, they were oblig'd to march some miles together up to their Middles in water, and some of the men fell into holes, and had like to have been drown'd, as they Inform me. Brown, notwithstanding, is gone about twenty Miles up Saco River, there to stay a few days and way lay two Rafts where Leiut^t Harmon had perceiv'd the Indians had come over the River. I doubt the Scouts on Amuscoggin and Kennebeck Rivers will meet with the same disappointments. I am sending Captⁿ Harmon (as soon as the Country Sloop comes down which I suppos'd would have been here ere this, had there not been so many Easterly winds) with what men I can make, down to the Islands to range there, these moon light nights, it being the time of the Indians gathering Eggs and Catching Sea Ducks as they 'sitt. The Officers are very desirous to go and make up their Rolls in a little time, therefore, desire y^r Hon^r to send directions thereabout. I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull Hum^b Serv^t

York, May 16th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 51: 419.

May it please your Hon^r

I came to this place about Ten a Clock forenoon, where I heard that there was a Packett gone along the day before, to acquaint your honour that the Indians had been at Arrowsick and kill'd or carried away three men. It's said, there was Fifty of them seen. I cannot say much about it, not haveing my Letters, they being carried along also. I have dismiss forty Two of the new rais'd men and shall dismiss the rest as soon as they return.

The Indians are seen, frequently, all along our frontier from Arrowsick to Kingstown, where they kill'd or took four people on the 16th Inst. The Inclos'd is a Coppy of Sarj^t Browns Journal.

I am your Honours dutifull humble Serv^t

Arundal, May 20th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 51 : 420.

A Journal begun May 9th 1724 by Allison Brown.

Saturday. I rec'd orders from Coll^o Westbrook to march to Saco river; this day prov'd stormy.

D^o 10th. Victual'd the men for nine days and marcht to Saco Falls, where I rec'd the remainder of the men to Compleat Twenty men; stormy.

D^o 11th. Marcht from this place (takeing M^r Juⁿ Staggpole as Pilot. pursuant to the Coll^{os} orders) about six miles up the River, to Swan Pond Creek, where wee way layd and Ambusht the River.

D^o 12th. This day marcht up the River to the Sammon Falls, where wee lodg'd and Ambusht the River; stormy weather.

D^o 13th. Marcht about five miles up the River, and return'd to our Camps; the storm continued.

D^o 14th. Marcht about Eight miles down the River, where wee lodg'd and way laid the River.

D^o 15th. Wee continued to march down the River, and in the Evening came to the lower falls. I went to the Inhabitants, to know if they would get down their Logs, but they said they could not, the River being so very high. Hearing an alarm down the River, wee Immediately marcht down the River to Lein^t Scammon's, to know the occasion, who Inform'd me that Cap^{tn} Ward had discovered an Indian thereabout.

D^o 16th. Marcht to Arundal.

The River is so overflow'd, and the woods so full of water, that there was no going unless the men waded to their Middles, over many brooks w^{ch} wee were oblig'd to pass over; some were so great that several men were oblig'd to Swim over and cutt trees on each side to meet, so that the

rest might bring their provision over dry; the Swamps and Intervale land was so overflowed that 'twas leg deep as wee marcht.

ALLISON BROWN.

A true Coppy,

p^r Moses Markham Clk.

Endorsed—

Sarg^t Browns Journal, May 9th 1724.

Mass. Arch. 38A, p. 66.

Sir,

I rec^d your Letter, by Cpt. Cox, with your Projection respecting a Decoy for the Indians by Sending a Number of Soldiers in the Fishing vessels, W^{ch} I approve of, & Direct you to man the said Fishing vessels accordingly, & send some Commission Officer with them. I hope Cpt. Bourne & his Indians will be with you in a few Days, & y^t you'l Employe them dilligently, according to my last instruction Concerning them, & that some notable Impressions will be made on the Enemy in the Eastern Parts as have of late been Westeward, Where our Forces have behaved themselves with a Gallantry worthy all our Soldiers Imitation, And w^{ch} by good Providence has been attended wth answerable Success, in the Destruction of a great Number of the Enemy.

Y^r humble Serv^t

Boston, May 21, 1724.

W^m DUMMER.

Mass. Arch. 51: 424.

A List of w^t men are wanting to compleat each Company [at the Eastward], April 21, 1724.

Coll^o Westbrook 9; Cp^t Harmons 5; Cp^t Moultons 11; Cap^t Bourn 5; Leiu^t Oliver 3; Cp^t Wheelwright 5; Cp^t Heath 2; Sarg^t Brown 3; Leiu^t March 2.—45.

Mass. Arch. 72: 175.

An Acc^t of the Deceased deserted & dismiss men and those taken by the Indians.

Deceast—George Varnham feb 14th 1723; Job Burges Decemb^r 14th 1723; Henery Philips March 7th 1723; Rob^t Hues Feb. 17th 1723; Jn^o Chauny Feb. 23, 1723; Jacob Quinby M^{ch} 24th 1723; Joseph Lake D^o 16th 1723; Jn^o Bowman, D^o 18th; Sam^l Tubbs D^o 25th; Dan^l Redding D^o 28th; Doct^o Jn^o Negus D^o 29th; Sam^l Smith; Peter Joseph Feb^r 20th; Nath^l Bigsby April 28th; [] Wormwood April 23^d; Leiu^t Armstrong, May 3^d; Edward Townsend June 2^d 1724.—17.

Deserted—Sam^l Parriss; Nath^l Millet; Jn^o Swan; Tho^s Anderson; Elisha Dow; W^m Huit; Rob^t Vean; David Edwards; 2 from L^t Oliver; 2 from Leiu^t Bourn; one run from Cp^t Heath.—13.

Dismist by his Honour the Lein^t Govern^r—Robert Park; Samⁿ Choak;
W^m Beard; Benj^a Eaton; Joⁿ Foster; Ja^s Morrison; Solo: Nellson;
Moses Cooper; Jn^o Clarke; Abra^m Stickney; Tho^s Reed;

Philip Trueman } furloed
Samⁿ Fuller }

James Jemmison, St Georges.—14.

Taken by the Indians—Thomas Rebilliard; James M^cfaden; Samⁿ
Legence; Tho^s Gillis; Morgan Miles; Corn^e Pass.—6.

May it Please your Hon^r

The above Acc^t will show how the army is decreast.

[Total 50.]

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull humble Serv^t

Falm^o June 2^d 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 72: 177.

May it Please your Honour,

This morning about Five a Clock at M^r Yorks garrison at Per-
poodack the Indians kill'd one man and wounded another, there appeared
Nineteen. I was at Falmouth Side with Eight men with whom I imme-
diately put of a whaleboat and went to their assistance, but the Enemy
were drawn off. Wee Immediately pursued them with about fifteen men
about a mile & halfe but could not come up with them, our number being
so small, wee concluded it best to return. It is Judged that there was
Canoes seen coming from the Eastward on last Sabbath day night by
Captain Franklin. I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull humble Serv^t

Falm^o June 2^d 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. Since I wrote my letter I find Wee want five or Six more men
then what I then Inform'd y^r Hon^r off

T. W.

On his Maj^{ties} Special Service,

To The Hon^{bl} William Dummer [&c.]

Mass. Arch. 51: 432.

May it Please your Hon^r:

My letter of the 21st of last month w^{ch} gave an Acc^t that Lein^t
Bean was not returned. This accompanys him with a Copy of his Journal*
by w^{ch} your Hon^r will be Inform'd of his march. Cap^{tn} Harmon went East
among the Islands the 26th of last month in quest of the Enemy with fifty
five men. I am this day sending the Sloop down to Mouheigen Island
where he is to repair to in case he want anything. I sent Lein^t Lane from
this place the 30th of last month with twenty four men a Scont on the backs

* We have thus far been unable to find the Journals of Lient. Bean and Capt. Harmon
among the volumes of papers in the Massachusetts Archives.—r.

of the Towns from this place to Berwick only to stop at Saco Falls to guard the People to get down their Logs.

Wee have not heard anything of the Indians for some time past so that its generally thought they are getting into a body. Mine of the 20th of last month gave an Acc^t that I had dismist Forty Two of the new Imprest men, there is dismist thirteen Since.

I have p'mitted Leiu^t Bean to wait on your Hon^r by which he is in hopes he may get his back wages for his being Pilott, whome I have Improv'd as such according to your Hon^{rs} orders from the date of his Warrant to this day.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} Dutiful and hum^{bl} Serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

The number of men as near as I can get the acc^t that are now in the Service is about Four hundred.

Falmouth June 2^d 1724.

Mass. Arch. 51: 433.

May it Please your Honour,

Captain Harmon is return'd from his Cruise, whom I mett at Monheigon, he informs me your Honour has given him leave to go to Boston to make up his Roll, the Enclosed is a Coppy of his Journal by which your Honour will be Inform'd of his Cruise.

I am your Honours dutiful Hum^{bl} Serv^t.

Sagadahock June 5th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I have ordered Cap^{tn} Harmon to send the remainder of his Comp^y to Saco to Joyn Leiu^t Lane, whom I gave your Honour Acc^t of in mine of the 2^d of this Ins^t. he is to take with him M^r Stephen Harden as a Pilot who is an Expert one on Saco, Kennebunk, and all the rivers as far as Winipeesiaucut Ponds he haveing hunted on that ground for many years past. He was Pilot to Leiu^t Ju^o Harmon on his last march, who says he never Saw a man have more Judgm^t in the Woods then he. T. W.

On his Maj^{ties} Service

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r

Leiu^t Gov^r & Commander in Cheif &c. at Boston.

Mass. Arch. 51: 435.

May it Please your Honour,

Cap^{tn} Harmons Company is ordered on the backs of the Towns between Saco and Berwick as I gave an Acc^t of in mine of the 5th Curr^t, the rest of our men are ordered to Cruise in Casco Bay amongst the Islands Pemiquid and East as far as Musconkus and from thence back into Damaris Coatty and Sheepsgutt rivers and to Mountsweeg bay, so on the back of Arrowsick to Kennebeck river up to Richmond and so to keep on this

Cruise till your Hon^{rs} Pleasure be known, Indeavouring to hinder the Indians from Passing and repassing with their Canoes, for its Judg'd since wee have not had men to pass in our boates that they frequently Pass by water; when they came to Arrowsick they went off in their Canoes to Casco bay as it is Judg'd. Cap^t Franklin waites for a wind to carry provision to Georges. I hope your Hon^r will ord^r what must be done relating that garrison. The above Cruise is ordered by the advice of the officers Present Viz^t. Cap^t Harmon, Cap^t Penhallow, Cap^t. Heath, Cap^t Moulton, Lein^t Kenady. I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull humb^l Serv^t.

Sagadahock June 6th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. Cap^t Heath haveing acquainted me with your Hon^{rs} Furlo comes up to Boston accordingly, by whom I write.

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 51: 436.

May it Please your Honour,

This morning about Ten a Clock Cap^{tn} Franklin brought in this Maloncholly Account Viz^t. That the Indians on the first of May last way-layd Cap^{tn} Winslow on both sides Saint Georges River as he was going to the garrison with Seventeen men in two Whal boates, whome the Indians have killed or taken all but three that made their escape and got to the garrison. They say there was a great number of the Indians, who fir'd upon our people first from the Western side the river; as soon as they had fir'd they put off in their Canoes and fell on our People very furiously, so that our boates were oblig'd to part, they overpowering them with a superior number. Cap^{tn} Winslow endeavoured to land on the West side, and so long as he was seen by our People fought boldly and bravely, and it is Judg'd kill'd several of the Indians. Sarj^t Harvey landed on the East side hoping to get clear of them, but as soon as they landed there was another Considerable party mett him and Shot him down. After they had chang'd some shots on both sides our People were then oblig'd to draw off as well as they could, one of them did not get into the garrison till three days afterward, he saw an Indian that day, our people trackt some, about a week after not more than a hundred yards from the garrison. It is Judg'd there is a party lurk about the river and garrison still. Where they fir'd on our people first, they Judge there could not be less then Thirty Canoes besides three ambuscades more, one on the West and two on the East sides the River. Wee have not men to look for the Dead bodies of our freinds so that our Enemies have a double triumph over us. Cap^{tn} Harmons Comp^y being at the Westward and the army is so decreast as I have already given your Hon^r an Acc^t of in part and shall be able to give it in full when I come to Boston.

I am your Hon^{rs} dutifull humble Serv^t

George Town June 13th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. Cap^m Winslow went out of the garrison on the 30th of April to the Green Islands hoping to meet with a Canoo or two of y^e Indians.

Mass. Arch. 51: 442, 443.

Boston, June 24th 1724.

Honourable

S^r Having your Orders to returne to the Fort at Richmond thought it my Duty to Lay the State of that Garrison before Your Honour. By Several Deaths & Dismissions my Company is reduced to Twenty men, And the fort being large & far from Reliefe I would Humbley Suggest to your Honour, Is in dainger of being lost with Out a reinforcement, & your Honours Designe of Sending Some able Souldiers to Scout with the Mohawks altogether impracticable. The number of men posted at Casco Fort in y^e last warr and the present Company at northfield are presidents, & seem to plead for a recruit to be sent to Richmond, which is farther in the Enemyes Countrey then Either of those. All which I Humbley Offer to your wise Consideration & with Dutifull Respect remaine
Your Honours most Humble Obedient Serv^t.

JOSEPH HEATH.

Mass. Arch. 51: 455.

May it Please your Honour,

Cap^t Heath has acquainted me with the above report design'd to lay before your Honour, which appears to me very reasonable.

I am your Honours dutifull and most obedient Serv^t

THO^s WESTERBOOK.

On his Maj^{ties} Service

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r

Leiu^t Gov^r & Commander in Chief &c. in Boston.

Mass. Arch. 51: 455.

Fort Mary July 19, 1724.

May it Please y^r Hon^{rs},

This Comes in Company with a Letter from Leiu^t Beans (to Con^t Westbrook) who was Sent here and arrived the 17 instant), & in order to give y^r Hon^r an account That y^e 18 I supplied him with ammunition & to hasten to Spurwink where the Enimy were & Burnt one Perryes house, Killed one Solloman Jordau near y^e garrison of Leint Jordau. L^t Bean Hastned from hence 19 instant, fought about 30 indians, Killed one & Recovered him, Scalp, gun &c. took from them Beafe, Blankets, & Sundries. Drove the Enemy & took about 25 packs, & they Ran away, naked, this day.

We Lost one Robert Brown, of Plymouth, and one Simon Armstrong was Scarred on his head, flesh wound, the Enemy fought Smartly while they Stood. M^r Bean & men are here & as to any particulars farther I beleive Coro^l Westbrook will forward M^r Beans Letter to y^r Hon^r for whom I wrote the particulars, & pray I may be Excused for my not in-largeing.

I hear M^r Buckman's garrison at N^o Yarmouth is Burned & of alarmes their; this morning Large fires appeared up Saco River, at Cape Porpus, we dout hear the Reason but guess the Enimy to be Everywhere, & having no incorragement that I may have men to fill my Compliment up as yet I hope y^r Hon^{rs} not forgot y^e Direction you gaue me to Leave a mem^o in the Secre: office that I may have them by y^e Direction to Corn^l Westbrook & Especially one fit for a Corperell.

The 14 instant went hence volenters from Piscatt. after indian pirets, as also Sundryes & ove Cap^t Salter from the Sholes & 4 met at green Islands, said Salter (since Parting from his Conserts who arrived here to Day) informs me he meet with the indian Privateer a sconer once of marble head full of indians Extraordinary well fitted who Chased them 3 hours & she Takes all she Can Come vp with, so that the fishermen don't go East of this Place or Scarce to sea; with my Dutie is what offers from y^r humble Servant

SAMUEL HIXKES.

Superscribed: Lett^r from Cap^t Hinkes. July 19, 1721.

On His Majestyes Service.

Mass. Arch. 52: 13, 14.

Boston July 16th 1721.

May it Please your hon^r

This Waits on your hon^r to advise you that the Two Coxes that were bound to the East are put into Marblehead, where they are indeavouring to get more men, having on board boath scooners but fourteene men. and our people here being so very uneasy about so many of their freinds and relations being now in the hands of the Indians are very backward to goe against them in a Hostile manner, they begg the favour of your honour, that there be some emediate measures taken to redeme our people and Vessels out of their hands. M^r Cox tells me he will willingly take on board anything that we shall send to redeme our men and Vessells out of their hands, and if your honour will please to give direcktions to the two skippers to aekt according to the measures the Indians have propos'd it will be a great Obligation uppon the Widdows and fatherless that are now in some hopes of some of their freinds remaining still in their hands. This favour the distressed people in Marbleh^d desired me to aske of your hon^r.

I am

Yo^r Hon^{rs} most Obed^t Humbl^l serv^t

JOHN MINOR.

I would farther say to your hon^r that our people would chearfully goe here what number your hon^r pleases to maikre reprisals on the ennime, provided they can meet wth y^m to advantage, at sea, but if they have hal'd up our Vessells into the Countrey, as we understand they have, it will be impossible to come at them without a flagg of truce, and, If your hon^r pleases, I will goe Down there with them. If your hon^r sees meet to act in this affaire it's my humble Oppinion that it's emediately requisite a post be Dispatch'd to Marblehead to stop these two Coxes to reseive your Hon^r Orders.

I am Yo^r Hon^{rs} Most Obed^t Hum^{bl} Serv^t

They may call at Casco for Jos. Beane & the Vessel that is there which the Indians desire to come. JN^o MINOT.*

Mass. Arch. 52: 12.

St Georges Fort July y^e 21st 1724.

About half an hour before Sun setting We saw five Vessels coming up the river, and looking at them but a little while the Man in the Watch Box call'd to us, saying the Indians were on the back side of the Garrison with a Flag of Truce. We no sooner heard that, but we made ready our Flag in order to have some talk with them, and when they saw our Flag up, there appeared several of them with an English Captive, named John Barton, a Fisherman, belonging to the Isle of Shoals, and being come within hearing, an Indian spake with our Command^r as follows.

INDIAN. You no see there something, pointing to the Vessels coming up.

COMM^{dr}. Yes, and what then, asking what they wanted.

* John Minot, son of Stephen and Mary (Clark) Minot, was born Dec. 27, 1690. He was a great-grandson of Elder George Minot, of Dorchester, Mass., who was born Aug. 4, 1594, in Saffron Walden, Essex, England, son of Thomas Minot, Esq., Secretary to the Abbot of Walden. (See "Minot Family," REGISTER, Vol. I. 171-178, 256-262.)

George, first of the family in this country, above mentioned, resided at Neponset, in Dorchester; freeman 1631. October 28th, of that year, he was one of the ten men of the town, chosen "to order all the affayres of the Plantation, for the year ensuing." He was a ruling elder in the church thirty years; died Dec. 24, 1671, in the 78th year of his age.

Capt. John Minot, the eldest son of Elder George Minot, was born in England, April 2, 1626; married Lydia Butler, May 19, 1647; had son Stephen, born in Dorchester, Aug. 10, 1662, whose will was made Oct. 30, 1732, proved the 13th of November following. Mentions wife Mersey; sons Stephen, John, George, Christopher, Peter and James; daughter Mehetabel, who had purposed to marry Richard Bill, Esq., of Boston; "granddaughter Lydia Eaton, her mother, my daughter, Lydia Eaton, deceased," wife of Joseph Eaton; daughter Rebecca Miller, wife of Samuel Miller. He left legacies to Rev. Benjamin Cohnan, Rev. William Cooper, "and to the Church of which they are pastors"—Brattle Street Church—"to which I belong;" 30 pounds, for a piece of plate for the use of the Communion Table. Among the items of real estate mentioned are, his Mansion or Dwelling house in Sudbury Street, Boston, with the land; George Tavern, in occupation of Simon Rogers, bounded S.E. on Highway or Road leading to the Town of Roxbury; one moiety or half part of Minot's T, so called, being the Westerly part thereof, Adjoyning the Long Wharfe or Pier in Boston, with houses, warehouses, smith shop, etc.; land to George, third son, on George Street, in Boston; land to James, sixth son, in Kennebeck River, co. York, at a place called Pleasant Cove Farm, on Westerly side of said River, about 700 acres, with houses, barns, cattle, etc.

John Minot, writer of the above letter, second son of Stephen, died at Brunswick, then District now State of Maine, Jan. 11, 1764.

INDIAN. It was the Garrison, and if we shou'd Surrender the Garrison they wou'd give us very good Quarters and send us to Boston in one of their Scooners.

COMM^{dr}. We want not your Quarters for we came on purpose to fight, adding that all the Indians in the Eastward cou'd not take us.

INDIAN. What is your Capt^{ns} name.

COMM^{dr}. Canady, at which they smil'd, our Command^r asking who was theirs.

INDIAN. Said they had eight, all this while one of their Vessels coming up got so near that our Command^r told them he wou'd fire a great Gun at her if they shou'd come any nearer, whereupon the Indian call'd to them to stop, but they not knowing what he said, still came up, so that we fir'd a great Gun at the Vessel, at which they stopt their Course and soon after fell down to the rest. The Indian told us he wanted we shou'd let that Vessel come up above the Garrison, to which our Commander answer'd, he wou'd not, telling them they were us'd to play the Rogue under a Flag of Truce. They made the Captive speak to us encouraging us that we shou'd find very good Quarters, as he had, if we shou'd surrender y^e Garrison, & telling us that if we did not he was to dye y^t night. We told him we cou'd not help it. The Indian ask'd when they might come again with their Flag of Truce, whether they might not to-morrow. Our Command^r, he cou'd not tell, he thought once in a Week was enough. Whereupon they drew off and made a fire that night a Quarter of a Mile from the Garrison. About ten of the Clock in the Night we fir'd one Gun at them at which they spread themselves about the Garrison and made an hideous Yelling, after which they lay still, the remaining part of the night.

The next morning, being Wednesday, they came to the same place with their Flag of Truce, where they did the night before, and when we put up our Flag the same Indⁿ began to speak as follows.

INDIAN. You no give up the Garrison, promising us good Quarters as before.

COMM^{dr}. No, saying, withal, if there were ten thousand of them he shou'd not do it.

INDIAN. Then we take it, threatning to kill us all like Dogs, if so be it cost them any labour to take it.

COMM^{dr}. We value You not, nor what you can do, for if You have the Garrison You must take it by force of Arms, wh^{ch} you nor all y^e Indians in y^e Eastern Country can do.

INDIAN. What do You stay here for, You can do nothing but lose men, and it is not worth your while only for the sake of keeping that house.

telling us that we had lost a great many men already, and shou'd lose more, for they wou'd lye at our backside & keep their Vessels in the river, so that we shou'd not get away, neither shou'd any help come to us.

COMM^{dr}. Here is a good Harbour You may stay here and Welcome.

INDIAN. How long You Stay here.

COMM^{dr}. It may be two Years or more.

INDIAN. It is not your Land.

COMM^{dr}. It is King George's Land, and the Govern^r has given me a Commission to defend it, and if there were ten thousand of You I wou'd fight You, for I came for nothing else.

INDIAN. What's the reason that King George's Land men no go to King George to get any of his Land.

COMM^{dr}. Your Fathers sold this Land to the great men in Boston, it may be for a little money, and now you want more, for Indians are never Satisfied.

INDIAN. You lye, my father never received one Penny.

COMM^{dr}. You lye, I speak the truth, the Land is not yours, and You shall never have it.

INDIAN. O You much Stout, Why You no come out into the Woods.

COMM^{dr}. It is not my business, I was sent here to keep y^e Fort & that I will do in spite of You & all that You can do.

They told us their chief Capt^{ns} Name was Joel. After Abundance of threatnings they left us and went down the river to their Vessels and in a short time they put into a Cove with one of their Vessels out of our Sight to lade with Wood and Combustible Stuff and having fitted that they came up with Another that was prepared before and set it on fire designing to burn the Block House & immediately that which they had been fitting in the day came round the Point with her Sails full but by reason of a great Gun that was fir'd at her Sheer'd off and the tyde carried her a little way up. The first came very near, yet we had y^e good fortune to escape. This happen'd a little before night.

While the Vessels were burning they kept firing on all sides but we held them in Play and by heaving on Water We prevented the fire's doing any damage.

About one of the Clock in the morning seeing their design frustrated they left us and went away very silently.

Thursday the 23^d about ten of the Clock in the forenoon We saw nineteen Cannoes come from the Vessels that went to Wessowwesgig Carrying Place, besides others that were left with the Vessels. They did not come nigh us all this day till towards night, and then about ten of them came to

the Point on the other side of the river, and brought the Captive with them in order to sell him to us. Having had some talk about the Price they thro' much persuasion let the Captive come to us, and having given him some Victuals We sent him back again with a Jackett & pair of breeches to shew them. They lik'd them very well and sent the Captive to us again. The Command^r sent over a red Coat which they took a great fancy to so that when the Captive went with it to them he with our persuasions got his Master to come over on this side to agree with our Command^r about the Price, but tho' our Command^r went out and us'd many intreaties he could not prevail with the Indian to come within sight of y^e Garrison. At last the Captive being advis'd by our Command^r proffer'd to give his Master to the value of five and twenty Pounds, which the Indian took up with thinking the things mention'd amounted to five & forty Pounds which was their lowest Price. We put the things agreed on in the Boat and sent one of our men with the Captive half way over the river according to agreement, that they might receive their Pay, but they would not Venture but would have our men go aboard the Schooner that lay about a mile and an half down the river. We having gone as far as they agreed to would go no farther, and night coming on when we saw they would not come off we call'd to our men to come ashore with the Boat, which they did, telling the Indians to come next morning for their Pay. While the men waited for them to come off in order to receive what was in the boat the Indian that came on this side went over with the Coat wh^{ch} is all they have rec^d for they never came to us after, but went away, early the next morning. We had Acc^t by the Captive that there was one Indian mortally wounded in the fight. Vera Copia p^r W^m Coyne for Lieu^t W^m Canady.

August y^e 27th I went down the river with a boats crew, in Company with Lieu^t Banks who went with three boats, and by that time we had got two miles from the Garrison on board Capt Saund[ers], who was then going away, the Indians fir'd upon the Garrison. [The paper, of the original, in the next line is so worn and broken, by folding, as to make the letters illegible] with as many men as we could conveniently take out by y^e Garrison, but could not find any thing of them.

We have discovered the Indians several times since, but they have not done us any damage, by reason of our keeping in the Garrison for the most part.

Endorsed—Treaty with y^e Indians—1724.

Mass. Archives, 29: 154-157. Volume entitled "Indian Conferences, etc."

Letter to Cap^t Durrell for part of his men to go in three fishing vessels after Indian privateers Eastward, 1724.

Sir

Having rec^d Advice of sevⁿ Vessels man'd with Indians infesting the Eastern Coast to the great Disturbance & Loss of those concern'd in the Fishery,

I desire you to draw out of your Ships Company fifty or sixty of your ablest Men which with such Men as I have Order'd to be impress'd here & in the Out Posts, to be all under the Command of your Lieut. Lett them forthwith proceed East in three small Vessels provided for that Purpose. Lett them keep near the Shoar & look into the Harbours as they go along & endeavour to get Intelligence of the Enemy, & decoy them by Sounding for Fish & Concealing their Men & such other Methods as are Proper for that End & by all possible Means to find out the Enemy & suppress & destroy them as well as any Pirates that may possibly be on the Coast. I do not limit you as to the extent of Coast for this Cruize, But leave it to you & the Discretion of your Officer how far East he may proceed, in which he must govern himself according to the Intelligence he may meet. If he can hear of the Enemy on Shoar & his Men be capable of Service that Way Lett Him land such a Number of his Comp^y as he shall think fit & prosecute the Indians vigorously on the Shoar: If after all proper Methods for Discovery of the Enemy, There be no likelihood of Meeting with them & intercepting them by Sea, He must endeavour to find out the Vessels the Indians have taken & if practicable secure & bring them off. But one good Officer in each Vessel to be under the Direction of your Lieut. & to proceed by his Orders. They must return back in thirty Days, Unless Circumstances shall be such as to give great Prospects of Doing Service by Staying out longer.

Mass. Arch. 52: 20, 21.

Honourable Sir,

In Pursuance of your honours orders for Impressing & Detaching 25 men for the service Eastward, I ishued out my warrants for the Impressing of them out of the severall Companies under my Command, and Delivered the s^d men to Capt. Penhallow. But since the detaching of them I have been Informed that there were some impressed in Dartmouth who failed of Compliance with the Law, in that they neither payed their money nor appeared at the place of Rendavous by their Capts: Appointed, Tow of which have been by their Capts: prosecuted & are Committed to Goal by Mittimus from Mr. Justice Pope. One of them no body pities or is Concerned for, the other I am apt to think is Justly imprisoned According to the strictness of the Law. However his Circumstances are such that if your honour see Cause to Discharge him from Goal and order that he be ready to attend the next time there shall be occasion for Detaching of men

from this Regiment, I shall take it as a favour from your honour; his name Gabriel Hix, and belongs to Capt: Cornnells Company. It would be troublesome to your honour to say all that I might, why I pray for his Discharge. All that I shall offer is, y^t his being Continued will be of no service to y^e Government, & his Liberty will be very advantageous to him. In Expectation of Receiveing your honours Commands relating thereunto I rest.

Bristol [R. I.], August 5th, 1724.

Your Honours most
obedient humble servant,
HEN: MCINTOSH.

Mass. Arch. 52: 26.

Sir,

I have rec^d. your sev^l Letters respecting M^r Banes Engagement, & the March of the Forces to Kennebeck River, and am well satisfied with the Dispatch you have given to that Affair. There being such a Number of Troops in your Frontier, I have determined they sh^d be employ'd (after the Marches to Norridgewock are over) on an Expedition to Penobscot & the Sea Coast in those Parts, & therefore after a proper time allow'd for the Soldiers Refreshm^t you are to proceed at the Head of them, your self, to Penobscot & other Places to the East^w where it is likely to meet the Enemy, in order to w^{ch} you are to gett y^e better Inteligence possible, & to project the particular Circumstances of this Affair, & send to the 'Treas^r to furnish you with every Thing necessary, & Let me know your Thoughts immediately upon it, that so there may be no Delay.

[Instructions in the hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 27.

May it please your Honour,

Cap^{tn} Harmon arriv'd this day with the Fryars and Twenty Six Scalps more from Norridgewock, and brought Bombazees Squaw and three more Indian Captives, retook three English boys; he Informs a great number of Indians are coming on our frontier, sundry from Canada and Two Hundred from Penobscutt; for a more account I refer to him. They have taken Leiu^t Kenadys Coat at Norridgewock, who resided at Saint Georges, which makes us doubt they have taken the garrison. I am sending Cap^{tn} Sanders in his Sloop strongly guarded to that place, and am likewise dispatching orders to all the frontiers to be strict on their guard. Cap^t Harmon and the officers Judge that by the modestest Computation, besides the Scalps and Captives they brought in, what they kill'd and drowned, there would not be less then thirty or forty. God has now been pleas'd to Crown your Honours unwearied Endeavours with success, which I desire

to rejoyce at. I hope y^r Honour will smile on Cap^{tn} Harmon and favour him with a Commission for a feild officer.

I am your Honours most

Dutiful Humble Servant,

Falm^o Aug^t 18th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

I have Imprest M^r Dakes Scooner to convey Cap^t Harmon to Boston.
Mass. Arch. 52: 34.

May it Please your Honour,

I received your Instructions dated the 25th Curr^t on the 28th Ins^t and shall put them in Execution Immediately. I hope the Hostage will Pilott us through from Kennebeck to Penobscut, which will be the best way to get to their Town undiscovered. As to Bombazeens widdow I have examined her and she knows little or nothing about the Penobscut tribe, and is so sick she is not able to travel. My advice to the Inhabitants and orders to the officers has always been not to go out with less than Fifteen or Eighteen men or more, as the occasion may require, but the Inhabitants are so obstinate they will go out not above Two or three at a time Two or Three miles from their garrisons if they cannot all have a guard in one day, and the Officers of the Militia in each town do not take any care to regulate them, they refuse to help in watching in their garrisons at night where the Soldiers are but two or Three especially the Inhabitants at Perpooduck Point. I acquainted them it was your Hon^{rs} orders, but they refused to comply.

There lies this difficulty with me which I can't tell how to get over, Viz^t. Wee must leave a strong guard, with our Whale boats up Kennebeck River, lest wee should not get through and be oblig'd to return, neither are wee able (in Case wee should get through) to leave a sufficient number of men to bring back the boates to Richmond without weakening the Army too much to pursue the march, besides, it will be of absolute necessity to have some boates on our return, with the Sloops, at the mouth of Penobscutt River, to search after the vessels taken from the Subjects of this Province, w^{ch} wee cannot have unless y^e Sloops bring some with them from Boston, or unless your Honour will please to send Fifty men more for the above mentioned designes. Wee must have Two Dozⁿ of falling axes to make either Rafts or Canoes to get from the Main to the Island where the Indians live, and those men that have the charge of the Axes must have Pistols sent them, they not being able to carry their guus, Packs and Axes; there is wanting Thirty or Forty Fire locks for the men already in the Service, which must be sent Immediately. I shall not be able to get the men so soon as my orders direct, to Richmond, by reason I sent a Company to relieve Georges and Intercept the Enemy there, and they are in quest of them now

by the verbal Acc^t I had brought me this day from Cap^t Sanders who is Just come to Richmond from thence and brought a Captive Lein^t Kenady redeem'd, as y^r Hon^r will see by the Enclos'd, which is a verbal acc^t I receiv'd from one of my Sarj^{ts} whom I sent Express to Cap^t Heath and who met Saunders going to Richmond, from whom he had the Information.

When I had ordered the men to Scout at Saint Georges I had thought y^e army would have mov'd that way. Here being only Docter Bullman that is Capable of marching with us, and he being very much fatigued I must entreat your Honour to send another Docter down to march, that he may have some respite.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull Hum^{bl} Serv^t.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I pray your Honours to excuse every thing amiss, for I have been writing and dispatching orders from sun rise till Nine a Clock this night, so y^t my brains is quite Addled.

Mass. Arch. 52: 39, 40.

S^r,

Coll^o Westbrooks Packett is enough to make any one Sick. What Hee has done allready, as well as what Hee further insists on, seems to tend directly to Confound our hopefull designs. What Hee sayes of a Strong Guard for His Whale boat is a mere jest, 10 men is sufficient for that. What Number of Men Can Hee expect to see there at this time when Hee expects so many at Penobscott. Those 10 Men with the Whale boats May have a Communication with Richmond Forts & Can't bee better Employ'd then by lying at such a Pass to intercept a Smal Scout of the Enimye. It was Impossible to express in more strong termes My orders, above all things, that Wee should make no delay, & yett Hee seems to have no Idea of it. For My part I Will write no more to Him; it's an unaccountable thing, that, without orders, Hee should send away a Number of Men to S^t Georges. I allwayes intended a March to Penobscott as soon as the Forces should be return'd from Norridgewalk, & therefore would not hearken to any thing that Could prevent it. Pray Communicate this Letter to the Bōrd, this Day, & write a Line to Westbrook that Hee make no further Delay & thereby Ruine this Project if phas it bee not allready Frustrated by Intelligence gott to the Enimye, & Lett Him give such orders to His People about Georges, if necessary, if it be not done allready, & if Hee don't Incline to go, Lett Harmon take the Command.* The

* This is, apparently, the first instance, in the progress of these letters and documents, in which Gov. Dummer uses language of such a strong character as the above, in regard to Col. Westbrook, or the propriety of his military schemes and measures. In the letter which follows this, it will be seen that the latter endeavors to justify himself in relation to having an independent project of his own, and doubts not that he can easily satisfy the Governor as to the consistency and wisdom of the course he—Col. Westbrook—had adopted.

Pistolls, Axes, & Guns, you Say, are Ready. Pray Coll^o Fitch to gett the men on Bord & Lett the Vessell Sail to Night or in y^e Morning.

Coll^o Westbrook sends a long Story of New Projections to Amuse us; they May bee put to the Tryall in the Winter p^haps when we have nothing Else to do, but now is the time to finde them in their Planting grounds for tho' they may have gathered their Corne by this, they have not had time to dry it & Carry it away, & an old settlement is not suddenly broak up & quite deserted.

If the Councill are of opinion to Stop Winnett & all other Annapolis vessells for two or three days it shall be done.

Lett^r from the L^t Gov^r

Y^{rs}

W. DUMMER.

to the Secy.

[Endorsed:]

Mass. Arch. 52: 41, 42.

Sept. 1, 1724.

Falm^o Sept. y^e 8th 1724.

May It Please your Hon^r,

By a vessell Bound to Boston, I Take Leave of Obeying your Hon^{rs} Commands in Sending My Comission. Your Hon^r was pleased to tell me that you'd alter and send another To me. I Heartly Congratulate with y^o S^r. In The Success your Troops has obtained over the Enemy. So may you prosper in all y^r Und^rtakins For the general good of your Government Is and shall always be the Prayer of y^r

Hon^{rs} Most Dutifull & Obedient

Serv^t att Com^{and},

We have no Indian News here.

JOHN GRAY.

Mass. Arch. 52: 43.

P. S. My hum^{ble} Service To your Lady.

May it please your Hon^r,

I received your Hon^{rs} two letters not before the Seventh of this Inst. One was dated the 28th of August & the other the 1st of Sept wherein your Honour blames me for haveing a project of my own. I do assure your Hon^r my letter of the 28th was in obedience to your Hon^{rs} order to me, in your letter of the 6th of Augst and was wrote the day before my Instruction came, and if it should please God that I should return from this march, I doubt not but I shall be able to satisfy your Hon^r that I have not delayed any time. Cap^t Slocum arriv'd the 7th Curr^t with 24 fierlocks w^{ch} was not as many as wee wanted and sundry necessarys as Blanketts, shoes, stockings &c which the men could not march before they had y^m; as to the boates I did not expect any for this Expedition, but have swept all garrisons clean of their old boates they had to fetch their provision and have been mending them

night & day ever since I receiv'd your Hon^{rs} orders. I must be obliged to send up part of the body first and a party of them to bring back the boates. I hope wee shall be on the march near y^e time I wrote in my last.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

Obed^t Humbl^l Serv^t.

Falm^o Sept. 8th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I did not receive your Hon^{rs} letter of the 6th of August till y^e 27th of the Same Month by the hands of Cap^t Gray.

Mass. Arch. 52: 44.

Dated about 6 miles up Kennebeck river, on Dummers Island, in grape street, Just by the great fish Market.

Sept. 12th 1724.

May it please y^r Hon^r,

Wee sent up part of the army on the 9th Currant not haveing Boates enough to carry us up all at once, and arrived with the army here the 11th of this Instant where wee are detain'd by many matters. As soon as the weather will pmit wee shall be diligent on our march, which I desire, and hope will answer your Hon^{rs} Expectations. I ordered the Sloops to be sent [to] Penobscut in fourteen days from the 11th of this Instant.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

dutifull & Humble Serv^t.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. Written by the pure blood of the grape gathered on Dummers Island.*

Mass. Arch. 52: 44.

Sr,

Having lately seen your protection Commission to Sebastian Ralle, I thought it a proper ocation, once more, to write to you and to acquaint you that the Norrigawalke & Penobscott Indians are by long & often repeated submission the undoubted subjects of the King of Great Brittain, who also living in his Territory they Cannot bee any otherwise accounted your Alleyes then by virtue of the Allyances between the Crownes of great Brittain & France, & that, therefore, you ought not to Concerne your selfe in their affaires, without My P'mission, & I cannot but esteem it an open violation of the Treaty of Peace & Alliance our Masters have entred into, for you to Commissionate them to reside amoungst them, and you might as well pretend that y^{re} Protection is sufficient to justify those of y^{re} Religion in

* Though somewhat faded, after the lapse of 167 years since it was penned, the original of the above letter is in a fair, readable condition.

Committing the most flagrant Acts of violence & Hostility in any other Parts of this Governm^t. Whatever disputes there may bee between us & those Indians Concerning the bounds of that Country, it does not belong to you to engage your selfe in their quarrell, but rather to assist us to reduce them to obedience when it shall bee desired; but, instead of that, I am sorry wee must Charge you with having animated them together, & others Salvages under your owne Government, to Fall in the most outrageous Manner upon the Subjects of the King of great Brittain in all Parts of the Frontiers of these His Plantations. I must also add, that I have many assurances that the Indians would have long since made their submission had they not been stimulated by your P^rswations, & incorag^d by the protection & rewards you have given them. However, I doubt not, but Ere this, they are sensible of the ruine that is like to fall upon them if they P^rsist any longer in their Hostilities; wherefore, I Resolved, againe, to Recomend to you the good dispositions that ought to be Cultivated between the Respective Governours of the Two Crownes that are so strictly united in Friendship & interest, that no inconveniences or Jealousys may Arrise by our unequal Conduct here, & that you'l give no further ocaion for these disagreeable remonstrances, but rather use your influence to incline the Salvages to a Peace; And I think it proper, further, to acquaint you, that wee have hitherto restrained our Indian Allyes who have expressed great inclinations to revenge the Injurys done us upon those whoe abetted our Enimyes, but are not sure wee shall be any longer able to do so, unless a Spedy stop be made to such practises.

Endorsed—"L^t Govern^r Lett^r to Mons^r Veaudreuil," Governor of Canada, "Sept 15th 1724."

Mass. Arch. 52: 48, 49.

Sir,

I hope this will meet you safe arrived at Falmouth after a successful Campaign.

Upon Sight hereof you must forthwith dismiss Cp^t Brownes Comp^a of Indians & send them hither in one of the Sloops, That so they may lose no Time for Following the Whale Fishery, W^{ch} is agreeable to my Promise made to them at Enlisting. Let Cp^t Brown come with them to see them safe return'd.

You must send a Party of fresh Men that have staid at Home, in the Garrisons, consisting of fifty or sixty effective Soldiers to make one more visit to Norridgewock Amesēconts & Parts adjacent near Kennebeck & Amerescoggin Rivers in Order to surprise y^e Enemy It being probable the Corn left in those Parts or the Hunting may have been drawn thither some of the Indians that escaped at Norridgewock The other Captains

being probably fatigued wth y^r past Marches. Let Cpt. Heath have the Command of them & send with him other proper Officers & Pilots. Let this Affair be proceeded in as soon as possible.

[L^t Gov^r Dummer to Co^t Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 52.

May it please your Hon^r,

Wee have got through the body of the Country from Richmond to Penobscut River, but either by the willfullness or Ignorance of the Pilot he brought us near Fifty miles below the Indians villages when wee came into our Knowledge. Wee travel'd up the river as high as the falls where there was a large River to Cross, here wee found the freshetts very high by reason of the late rain The army not haveing more than three or four days Provision sundry men haveing lost their bread in wadeing the rivers as I acquainted in my last of the 20th Currant, and sundry men much Indispos'd; it was likewise Judged that wee could not march to their village and back to the falls where the Sloops were to meet us in less then Eight or Nine days, whereon wee desisted and waited for the Sloops they not being come, was oblig'd to go down the River in quest of them and verily believe had not wee found two Indian Canoos and sent four brisk men to look for them some of the men would have perisht before we could have got to them, but the men found them and brought up some boates in which wee got to them, and the freshet run so strong they could not possibly get up the river. Coll^o Harmon, Cap^t Moulton, Cap^t Wentworth and sundry other officers are so much Indispos'd that I am oblig'd to let them go home. I shall stay with the well part of the Army and search the rivers and Sea Coves Well before I come off. The officers all desier to go to Boston to make up their Rolls, and there is a great necessity that Cap^t Moulton and Cap^t Bourn go, their accounts lying very Intricate. I desire your Hon^rs Care to make up my Roll.

Sep^t 28th 1724.

I am your Hon^rs most
dutifull Humb^l Serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52: 52.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Richmond, Octo^{br} 7th 1724.

Honourable S^r,

Having Your Honours Permission I was on the way to Boston But meeting an order from L^t Colon^l Harmon to march to Neridgawalk Ammissequenty &c. am attending that Service, Ready to march as soon as the Quoto of men Appointed are Delivered me And Rejoyce in this Oppertunity you are pleased to give me.

This Accompanies the three Mohawks who returning from Penobscut were got as far as Falmouth in the way to Boston before my marching Orders came & so could not returne back.

I have Lay^d before the Treasurer an acc^t of what provision & other Necessaryes I supply'd them with.

It's Obvious to all the Army that these Mohawks proved themselves good men in the Late action at Neridgawalk Since which they have met with Some Rough Treatment, And in case they should not be made Easey with the method of Dividing the Captives & Scalp money (which now they are not) I Doubt the Consequence will not be good. Thus much I thought it my Duty to premitte to your Honour and Begging pardon if I have Ignorantly Exceeded,

Remaine Your Honours most

Hum^{ble} Obedient Servant,

Mass. Arch. 52: 56.

JOSEPH HEATH.

Superscribed: On His Majesties Service

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer

Lieu^t Governour & Commander in Chief &c.

In Boston

p^r Capt Gyles.

Hon^d Sir,

The 8th instant in the Evening, Ten indians waylayed The path Near 3 garrison houses in This town and Killed one Allen, a Soldier (posted at Casco) Scalped him & Carryed his habbit & gun away, & Shot at a Boy who Escaped, and directly I alarimed The Town & adjacent Places who all Took itt. At Saco Falls we heard one great gun fired who cannot hear us, but Can't Learn The meaning as yet, Their is m^r Parker up Their Loading, & fear This Scout Surprised Them.

Corr^d Harman Some Dayes Since, Passed This Harbour, westward, with other officers. Corr^d Westbrook is Expected Every Day & in The Sloop this Comes is Cap^t ——— Born with his indians. We have Lost no man in This March but are Disappointed.

Your Honours humble Servant

Fort Mary, Winter Harbour

SAMUEL HINCKES.

Oct. 9th 1724.

Superscribed:—To His Honour William Dummer Esq^r.

Lieutt Gov^r Co^mand^r & Cheife In Boston.

Mass. Arch. 52: 57.

May it Please y^r Hon^r,

George Town 8^{br} 16th: 1724.

S^r. Col: Westbrook being indisposed at my House, Orders me

to give you an Acc^t that he has diligently Searched after the Vessells belonging to this Province (that were taken by the Indians) but could find none; we were detained several days at the Fox Islands by bad weather, as also in this Place.

The Col: has not as yet rec^d any Orders from your Honour, concerning the Officers going to Boston to make up their Rolls, nor how to dispose of the Army.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} Most Dutifull &

To The Hon^{ble} W^m Dummer Esq^r

most Ob^t Humble Serv^t

L^t Gov^r & Comm^r in Chiefe.

JOHN PENHALLOW.

Mass. Arch. 52: 70.

May it Please your Hon^r,

I receiv'd your Honours orders by the hand of Cap^t Majory, who arriv'd here about Ten a Clock this morning, wherein I find, your Honour is much surpris'd that I did not Immediately proceed to the Indian villages as soon as wee had recruited. I must beg your Hon^r to believe me, that the only reason was, the Indisposition of the Officers and Soldiers, which your Hon^r will see by the Enclos'd. I do sincerely declare I call'd that Council with the greatest reluctancy that could be, and had not call'd it had it not been for the daily Complaints of the Officers and Soldiers of their great Indisposition. Coll^o Harmon & Cap^t Moulton were very much Indisposed and Cap^t Wentworth so much that he was oblig'd to keep his bed, and by the acc^t I had from the Officers & my own knowledge, there was more then Halfe the Army no ways Capable to march. I arriv'd here the 23^d Currant and am settleing some affaires of the Army, altho' I am not yet able to walk abroad and shall give leave to the Officers to come to Boston to make up their Rolls according to your Honours orders. I have transiently heard that your Honour sent orders for Cap^t Heath to make a march to Norridgewock with Sixty men, and Lieu^t Oliver arriv'd at Arrowsick the 18th Currant with forty five men to Joyu Cap^t Heath by Coll^o Harmons orders as he Inform'd me by word of mouth. I suppose they marcht in two days after his arrival for I dispatcht him to Richmond Immediately. Capt Bourn and his Company are gone home, as I am Inform'd, three weeks ago, but by whose order I know not. My Instructions to him when I sent him back was, To victual at Richmond for Twelve days, and in the Whale-boates to make the best of his way to us to Penobscut River, In hopes that though our first attempt should fail wee might make a second march to Penobscut Town, but I have neither seen nor heard from him since. I have Just now rec'd an Acc^t by a boat I sent to Richmond that Cap^t Heath marcht the 21st Currant. If it be your Honours positive determination that the march be yet perform'd to Penobscott Town, I must pray your

Hon^{rs} directions whome to give the Command to, and for the calling the forces together, who on my return were Posted along the frontier to recruit before I rec'd your Hon^{rs} present orders.

Falm^o Oct^r. 24th, 1724.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull &

Humble Servant,

Mass. Arch. 52: 73, 74.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

[THE following is a verbatim copy, imperfectly translated, as it would appear, from the French, of the letter of Governor Vaudreuil, to which his signature, only, is affixed. It will be noticed, that he speaks of Father Rale as having been murdered by the English, while doing his duty, the priest proving ever faithful to his Prince in teaching the Indians, who were always true to the French and their service. This letter should be read in connection with that of Dummer's to the Canadian Governor, written on the 15th of September preceeding, printed in the present volume of the REGISTER, page 26, as also, another, by Dummer, yet to come, dated 19th of January, 1724-5. The latter is more directly in reply to the letter of Vaudreuil now before us, in regard to the Indians, boundaries of lands, treaties, &c.

There is extant, in the Massachusetts Archives (vol. 52, pages 15, 16), an intercepted letter, taken among Sebastian Rale's papers, at Norridge-wock, examined, and attested to by Secretary Joseph Willard. Though printed entire in the Mass. Hist. Collections, 2d series, vol. viii., page 266, it may be of interest to give, here, a partial synopsis of its contents.

Rale states, that his people made a party of forty men against the English, "not with a Design to kill, but to put them in mind of their Word, and to make them draw off: In one night they ranged near ten Leagues of the Country where the English had settled," broke into their houses, pillaged and burned them, taking thence sixty-four prisoners. Subsequently, 160 warriors set out. "I embarked with them," he writes, "to go to the War." They attacked a village, consisting of 54 fair houses, with five forts, two of stone, and three of wood. The inhabitants, "near 600 in number," as he says, "besides women and children," had sheltered themselves in their stone forts. His party fell upon, and pillaged the houses, "burned all their Works of Wood, filled up their Wells, killed their Cattle, Oxen, Cows, horses, sheep, swine." "To pleasure the English," as he expresses himself, "I made my appearance, and shewed myself to them several times." "They saw me," he continues to say, "but dare do nothing to me, altho' they knew that the Governour had set my Head at a Thousand Livres Sterling. I shall not part with it, Nevertheless, for all the Sterling money in England."

The Indians went from thence to Canada, according to Rale, and would have carried him with them, "but I bid them go," "and about eight or nine stays here with me."

Rale, in closing, feels perplexed by the fact, that the English hold their forts, and are, consequently, masters of the land. The Indians are not able, alone, without the assistance of the French, to cope with them, and the land, to the Indians, is lost.

The 12th of August (old style), 1724, Father Rale was slain, and his scalp was brought to Boston. The New England Courant, August 24, 1724, says:—"On Saturday last arrived Capt. Johnson Harmon from his Expedition against the Indians at Norridgewock, and brought with him 28 Scalps, one of which is Father Ralle's their Priest."

The Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d series, vol. viii. p. 245-249, contains a copy of a long letter from Father Rale, to one of his order, name not given, which by a singular coincidence, was dated August 23, N. S., 12 O. S., 1724, "the very day that Captain Harmon and his men slew him and a number of Indians."

To show the changes produced in sentiment and feeling a century afterwards, it may be mentioned, that Bishop Fenwick, of Boston, caused a monument to be erected to Father Rale, at Norridgewock, which was dedicated one hundred and nine years after the massacre, namely, August 23, 1833. The inscription, in latin, with a view of the monument, may be seen in Allen's History of Norridgewock, pages 42, 43.]

Vaudreuil's Letter to L^t Governor Dummer.

I am surprise[d] that you have not seen the Safe garde, & the Comission I had given to Father Ralle, sooner. The Abenckis Indiens, your Neighbours, with whom you have allways been in war, haveing submitted themselves To france, imbrace the Catholick Religion, & declare war to you Every time France & England have had any quarrel together; I say, all this ought, or should, have put you in Mind or Convince you, it was not without orders of the most Christian king, that the Jesuits were among the Indiens & Preach the Gospel to 'em. If you had forgotten it, the many Letters I have Written to your Governor about it, since the Last war between you & the abenckis Indiens ought to have put you in mind of it. No doubt but you are to answer to the king, your master, for the Late Murder Committed by your order on the Person of that french Missionary, whose head, I know, you Sat a price, & had no other reason to be so animated against, only because he has done his Duty, & has been fait[h]full To his Prince in Teaching those Indiens, to Whom the king of france could not refuse missionaries & help 'em in all he Could; because they have allways, been true to him & served him upon Every occasion, or opportunity, that have been made known to ye.

You tell me, that you took the opportunity of the Safe gard I had given to father Ralle, to lett me know, for the Second Time, that the narank-souae & Panoaramesques Indiens, were without Contradiction Subje[c]ts to great Britain & on their Lands. Give me Leave to tell ye, Sir, that what you Say is not Maintainable. Don't you know, that St George's River was on 1700 by order of the Two Crowns, mark'd as the bounds of the English & french Lands; by w^{ch} bounds it is Plainly Seen, that all the District of Penoamesque was given to us; & shews the injustice you have Committed against the french, to built as you have done, & without Leave, a fort on the land of one Lefevre; of which enterprize if you don't desist, you will infallibly repent? Don't you know, that said Lefevre had an habitation att kannoveskail: that your Sloops & ours did Pay a Duty to him as to the Propriator of that Land, Every time they Came to anchor there? I believe that M^r Capon (Envoy of England when king George Came upon the Throne, who Came here to ask the Panoamesque Indians to submit themselves to England) has not impart to you with the answer those Indiens made to him, tho' they did give him Two Coppies of it in Writing. Their answer was, that they were french from the beginin, & in the interest of france; that they were Surprise they made such proposition to 'em; that they never would Change their Religion, king nor Interest; & were offended they would keep such a Discourse to 'em, when they knew, very well, their union With france; of Which they Look themselves as Children & Subje[c]ts. That answer (if said Capon don't Ly that was to be sent to the king & Parliament of England) will show Plainly S. the unreasonables of your Pretention to those Indiens. As to those of Narancesonae, you flatter yourselves of Certain Particular deeds, by Vertue of W^{ch} you pretend, they made over their lands to ye, but how can wee believe ye, Since the Whole Nation Exclaim against those particulars? Indiens (whom they pretend you have suborned) that had no authority to give you that deed for the first fort build by your order, upon Narancesonae Land? You said to the Indiens that were against it, or opposed it, that you did not pretend to be master of said forts; that they were built only against the Pirates, that may, otherwise, take away the goods you had a mind to send that way to Trade with 'em? After you had, by unlawfull means, built those forts, you spoke Very imperiously, & thought yourselves able to subdue the said Indiens; but it is that, itself, that has brought yon to the Confusion & Trouble you Lay under, of which you will have much ado to Come off. You have in so doing, provoke the Narancesouae Indiens against you, to see you had a mind to use 'em as your Subje[c]ts, & even as slaves, whilst they would have no other relation with you but what follows from trade among Nations. You may Judge of the true of what I say, by the Letter you took about three years ago att father Ralle's house, when you

plunder it against the Laws of men. You'll See in that Letter, that the Narancesouae Indiens use to Come Every year to me, to Complain of your New attempts, & that you had a mind to make 'em turn of your Side Wether they Wou'd or No, w^{ch} they were resolve not to suffer.

You had more need to ask my advice, before you Invad their Lands (W^{ch} I should never advic ye to) then I to ask you Leave to answer the Just complaints of the Said Indiens; that since they Would not turn of your side it was their Interest to Defend their land, & Drive out Those that would invade it.

It would have Loock very unsemly for me Sir, if for to please you, I had occasioned the said Indiens to turn from the french (with whom they have & will Live Lovingly together) & sacrifice them to you. If I had I would have made a breach to the Last Treaty of Peace, who order us to have a Regard for the Indiens, either friends or ally to france & do Nothing to molest 'em. Know therefore, Sir, that if I did order father Ralle to Tarry among 'em, it was to Conform my Self to the Said Trety. Nothing Could afflict the said Indiens more then to see their father, or Priest, taken away from 'em; whilst of an other Side, you did Endeavour to take their Lands. You must blame nobody but yourselves, for all the Violence & hostilitys those Indiens have committed against your Nation, Since you are the Cause of it, in invadeing their Lands, & presume to make your Subje[c]ts those People, that never would Consent to be your allys: whom being united to france, I have declare themselves against your Nation. I Cannot help taking their parts in this, to let you know you are in the wrong to fall out with 'em, as you have.

You have by that means, draw upon your Selves, a great Number of Indiens from Every Side, whom to revenge the injustice done to these, do fall & will fall upon you hereafter. If you had imitate the Governours of Boston, your predecessors, Contended your Selves To Trade with the Abenakis Indiens & had built no forts on their Lands, all this Continent would be in peace, Wherefore I think my Self oblige to represent to you again, that to Procure Peace among your selves & the People you have Justly provok'd by your unjust attempts, to Pull Down all the forts you have built upon their Land Since the Peace of Utreck. If so, I Promiss you afterwards to be your Mediator to the Abenakis Indiens & those that help's them, & oblige 'em, to Lay down the hatchet, if Can be Possible to appeace 'em, Since the Last Cruelty & unjust attempts Committed of Late, against them & their Missionari. I am not so Scare of your treatings, to see Nations that are, as you Say, ready to fall upon us to revenge your Cause; then, you ought to be, yourselves, for the fault you have Comitted against france, in Endeavouring to take their allys from 'em. I will not, however, refuse my mediation to you, to bring the abenakis Indiens & their

allys, to Peace, on the Condition Expresed in this Letter, which are Conformable to the maind of these Indians, whom, betwen us, have given ye no Just Cause to Declare war to 'em. As to the Cruelty Committed by your order, on the Person of Father Ralle, I Leave to the Two Crowns to Decide of the Justice (or punishment) that is to be made, haveing been oblige to give an account of it to the king my Master.

I am, Sir, your most humble, & most obedient Servant.

Quebec 8^{ber} the 29th 1724.

[Signed] VEAUDREUIL.

9^{ber} the 10th.

Mass. Arch. 52: 77-84.

To the Hono^{ble} William Duñier Esq^r Lieu^t Governour and Coñmander in Chief in and over His Majestys Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England & to the Hono^{ble} His Majestys Council & House of Representatives in General Court Assembled at Boston, November the Eleventh 1724.

The Humble Petition of Jonathan Carey, of Boston, Shipwright,
Sheweth,

That Whereas your Pet^r in the year 1723 being Obliged to remove from a Small Dwelling house of his Situate in Augusta, opposite to the Island of Arowsick, into Garrison there for fear of the Indian Enemy, the Officers and Soldiers under the Coñmand of Col^o Thomas Westbrook, by his Orders pulled down the Pet^{rs} s^d house in order to make use of the Boards thereof to mend the Whale Boats used in His Majestys service, and accordingly they gave Receipt to your Pet^r for Eight hundred and five feet of boards made use of by them for that service. And inasmuch as your Pet^{rs} s^d House (wherein there was about Sixteen hundred feet of Boards & Eleven hundred of Nails besides Masons work), which was of the value of Twenty pounds, at the least, by moderate computation) was intirely destroyed, and all y^e Timbers & Boards carryed away, and made use of by the Officers & Soldiers under the s^d Col^o Westbrooks Coñmand, (there being then no Boards to be had there) so that what was left, if any, was of no manner of use or benefit to the Pet^r who was all this time absent and intirely Ignorant thereof until the same was done, when he made Application to y^e s^d Col^o Westbrook for Recompence, who referred him to this Hono^{ble} Court for Relief in y^e premisses.

Wherefore the Pet^r humbly prays Inasmuch as he is a very poor man & has been driven off from his habitation by the Indian Enemy as afores^d., That this Great and General Court would please to take y^e premisses into y^r serious & wise Consideration & Order him some suitable satisfaction & Recompence for the damage done him by the pulling down and Destroying

his Dwelling house afores^d, he being able to make it evidently appear the truth and Facts of his Allegations aforesaid.

And as in duty bound y^r Pet^r shall ever pray &c.

JONATHAN CARY.

In the House of Representatives

December 15th 1724 Read & Committed for petition^r.

In Answer to this Petition the Com^{tee} are of Opinion that the sum of six pounds be Allowed and paid out of the Publick Treasury to the Petitioner Jonathan Cary, in full discharge of what was made use of for the Service of the Province by the Officers & Soldiers Under the Command of Col^o Thomas Westbrook.

JOHN CHANDLER per Order of the Com^{tee}.

In the House of Representatives December 18 1724. Read & accepted and Resolved That the Sum of Six pounds be allowed and paid out of the publick Treasury to the petitioner, Jonathan Cary, in full discharge thereof.

Sent up for Concurrence

In Council, Dec. 18, 1724.

W^m DUDLEY Speaker.

Read & Concur'd

Consented to

J. WILLARD Sec^y.

W^m DUMMER.

Rec^d of m^r Jonathan Cary (by virtue of Col^o Westbrooks Verbal Order) Five Hundred & fifty feet of Boards for mending the whale Boats in his Majesties Service.

p^r JOHN JACKSON.

The Boards aboue mention^d were for his Majesties Service, & rec^d p^r order.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

George Town April 1724 Rec^d of m^r Jon^a Carey Two hundred foot of Boards, & us'd in the mending of Whale Boats & d^d in His Maj^{ty} Service.

Mass. Arch. 105, pages 106-108.

JOHN PENHALLOW.

To the Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq[u]ire Lieu^t Gouverneur & Commander in Cheif of His Majesties Province of the Massachusetts Bay, The Hon^{ble} the Council, And the Hon^{ble} Representatives of His Maj^{ties} Said Province in General Court Assembled.

The Memorial of Joseph Heath Humbly Sheweth, That Whereas Your Honours Memorialist, Since The making up of his Roll, in June Last, Beside his own Company, has had under his care the Three Mohawks and the Ten English men appointed to Scout with them. And for three moneths past had the Command of an Other Scout of Twenty men. And beside his march to Neridgawalk, has at all Times, attended Marching Orders. And there being no Other Suitable person to Take the Charge of, & Deliver Stores to The marching Forces, hath also Delivered Great Quantities of provision, ammunition, & Slop Clothing, to them from Time

to Time by Dir[e]ction of the Treasurer, Who is Ready to Certify the Same. Your Honours Memorialist therefore Humbley prayeth, that in Consideration of the Premises, he may be allow'd Captains pay in this present Roll, as Your Honours were pleased to grant him in his Last. And in as much as the Former Establishment of 4th p^r moneth for the Officer Commanding the Fort at Richmond, is not sufficient to Support your memorialist, He further Humbley prayeth Your Honours to Grant him Captains pay for the future, so long as he may Continue the Commander of the s^d Fort & the Treasury substitute for Delivering Stores to the s^d Marching Forces; w^{ch} he would Humbley Suggest will be much Cheaper to y^e province then to pay a Sub Commissary for Delivering those Stores only & will also prevent Your memorialist's Troubling Your Honours With any Petitions of this nature for the Future, & Your Honours memorialst as in Duty Bound shall Euer pray &c.

JOSEPH HEATH.

Boston Novem^{br} 17th 1724.

In the House of Representatives Nov^r 18th 1724. Read, and the Question was put, Whether the Prayer of the Memorial shall be granted?

Resolved in the Affirmative.

Sent up for Concurrence.

In Council Nov^{br} 18, 1724,

W^m DUDLEY Speak^r.

Read & Concur'd.

Consented to,

W^m DUMMER.

Endorsed: Memorial of Joseph Heath, with resolve of Court thereon. Nov. 18th 1724.

Mass. Arch. 72: 203.

Boston, 17th Nov^{br} 1724.

I received your Letter by Express this Morning & you are hereby directed Immediately to draw out of the Souldiers Posted at Yorke & Wells 50 good Men Well armed & Supply'd with sutable proviss. for 15 Dayes or more if need be & with them to March forthwith to Piggwacot in Search of the Indians Liveing there according to the Relation you have from the Captive Peter Tallcott who made his Escape from them & is arrived with you whome likewise Stephen Harden or such other Person or p'sons as shall be knowing of the Place & the Way to it, & the officer Commanding at Yorke is hereby Order'd without delay to furnish his Part for this Service which is 25 Men; & in as much as the Success in this Expedition will in a great Measure depend under God on your dilligent dispatch & silence I expect from you that the utmost Care be taken therein; so wishing you good success I am Y^{rs}

[]

P.S. You are to take with You M^r Allison Brown of Cape porpus who is hereby Authorized to Act as your Lieut.; & inasmuch as you may probably not be able to Muster the whole Complement of fifty good & able Men fit for the Service out of the Two Towns aforemention'd L^t Brown is hereby Directed to bring with him 10 or 12 good Men from his Detachment to make up Your Number.

Cap^t Wheelwright.

Mass. Arch. 52: 89.

Honoured S^r

Some Time agoe one mons^r Daguieil, of mont Reall was here in albany, by whom I forwarded your honours Letter to marq^s Vaudreuill. I had at y^e same time some discourse with said Daguieil Concerning y^e Warrs between New England and y^e Indians. I Tould him of y^e injustice and barbarity of y^{tt} warr, and some further discourse Thereabouts, which it seems s^d daguieil has Partly Imparted unto Monsieur Lachassaigne Govern^r of mont Reall, as I Can Perceive by a Letter I Recei^d of mons^r Lachassaigne p^r the bearer hereef that mons^r Vaudreuill is very sorry and weary of that Warr, and as far as I can Perceive would willingly see one or two gentlemen, Impowred by New England Gov^{tt} to Endeav^r to make an End of that warr, which would bee very acceptable in Canada.

By this Conveyance goes a Letter for your Honour from Gov^r Vaudreuill. Here are now some french Indians in Towne. I designe to keep two of y^m about a 14 days or Longer, which I Can Easy doe for Little or no Charge, if his honour may write an answer to Gov^r Vaudreuill upon his Letter, that I Can soon dispatch itt.

This is at p'sent y^e most needful from

Your Honours most humb^l serv^{tt}

Albany 21th Nov^r 1724.

JOHN SCHUYLER.

Mass. Arch. 52: 90.

Sir,

I have given Saccamakten one of the Hostages, Leave to go Home & visit his Friends upon his Parol, To return in about Six Weeks. You must send out a Scout with him under a discreet officer as far as may be convenient, & so that he may be conducted in Safety out of y^e Reach of any [of our] Parties that may be in the Woods, And when your People Leave him let him be furnisht with twenty Days Provision to carry him to some Indian Settlem^t. Agree with him for some Signal to be made upon his Return, And thereupon receive him kindly, be with him, if they think proper to accompany him, And if two or three other Indians offer to come

in peaceably with him, receive them likewise kindly, Adviseing me immediately of it And send them to Boston by y^e first good Conveyance.

Dec. 4, 1724.

To L^t Kennedy.

[Similar language to the above is written out, in part, on the back of this Letter. The whole in the hand-writing of Secretary Willard.]

[Passport.] Whereas Saccamakten (one of the Indian Hostages) has obtained my Leave to visit the Indian Settlements & see his Family & Friends in these parts upon his Parol, to return back in the Space of forty Days ; These are to require all officers Civil & Military & all Persons within this Government, his Majesties good Subjects, to suffer the said Saccamakten to pass forward to Penobscot or tother Indian Settlements without Lett or Molestation & to return back to the English Fort at St Georges River Provided he pass & repass peaceably without offering any Injury to his Majesties Subjects.

Mass. Arch. 52: 92.

[Petition of James Webster, Nov. 1724, who states, that he, on the Eighth day of Feb^y last, was wounded by the Indians having rec'd a shott thro' his body as he was going from Fort George on board Cap^t Sanders' sloop, to bring provision, by order of Lieu^t James Armstrong his Commander, by reason of which wound your Petitioner hath ever since been under the Doctors care, and hath several peices of bone taken out of his body and hath more bones to be taken out, as Doctor Allen Informs, so that your Petitioner is rendered incapable to do anything for his support, and hath been at considerable Charge for Dyet, Lodging and Attendance, in Boston. Said Webster therefore prays for an allowance out of the Publick Treasury.

Ten pounds allowed for smart money, and Ten pounds, nineteen shillings for Nursing, dyett & attendance on the Petitioner, from the 8th of February 1723-4, to the 16th of this Instant. Decemb^r. Dec^r 18th 1724.]

Mass. Arch. 72: 211.

[In a letter from the Connecticut Government, dated Hartford, Dec. 22, 1724, to the Government of Massachusetts (Mass. Archives, 52, 99), is this clause—"Whether it may not be proper to Close the Message to M. Vaudreill with a representation that it is Very Apparent that our Indian Enemy have such a dependance on him to support them in the Warr that he Can Easily reduce them to Quietness, and that his Exerting himself in so good a Work (as reducing those Indians to Order would be) may hapily prevent many Mischieffs that Seem to Threaten us as well as the people

under his Comānd, and also give us a Speciall Instance of his good Neighbourhood: and if this, or anything Else, proper to Insert in the Message to the Governo^r of Canada, might gain him to Influence the Indians to peace, it would be well; but if he should slight the Motion of being an Instrument to gain a peace for us, I think he would Still be the Less Excusable, and must Thank himself when he is Taught by other Means.”]

Sir, It is his Hon^{rs} the Leiu^t Gov^{rs} order, on sight hereof, you give orders that all the frontier garrisons under y^r Care be strict on their guard, and that you order a Scout of men from Pesomscutt River to Saco River, some distance above those Towns, And let a Scout of Fifty men be constantly kept from Saco River a Cross to Berwick, some considerable distance (not exceeding Twenty Miles), above the Scout that are already allow'd to those people a Loggin at Berwick and Saco River, and in Case you hear of the Enemy, you are to draw out a sufficient number of men according to the Intelligence you receive, and pursue them. Cap^t Sanders will Sail this Week for York with a Sufficient number of Snow Shoes and Moggisons, & in the meantime you must make a shift with those that are in the Hauds of the Commissary at Casco which the Treasurer acquaints the Leu^t Governour are about one hundred, as well as those in the several Towns where they are lodg'd. I am Sir yours to serve,

Boston Decem 29th 1724.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

To

L^t Col^o Johnson Harmon,
at York.

A True Coppy.

Mass. Arch. 52: 103.

Boston N. E. Jan^{ry} 19, 1724 [5].

S^r. Your Letter, Dated Quebec, Octob^r 29th, p^r Henry Edgar, one of the English Captives, came safe to me, on perusall whereof I am greatly surprised at the matters contained therein, which are so unjustly represented that I cannot satisfy myself to pass them by unanswered. In the first place, as to what you say relating to the Death of Mr. Ralle, the Jesuit, which you set forth as so inhuman & barbarous, I seriously acknowledge that he was slain, amongst others of our Enemies, at Narrigwalk, And if he had confin'd himself to the professed Duty of his Function, viz^t to instruct the Indians in the Christian Religion, had kept himself within the Bounds of the French Dominions, & had not instigated the Indians to War & Rapine, there might then have been some ground for complaint, But when, instead of preaching peace, Love & Friendship, agreeable to the Doctrines of the Christian Religion, he has been a constant & Notorious

Fomenter & Incendiary to the Indians to kill, burn, & destroy, as flagrantly appears by many originall Letters & Manuscripts I have of his by me, and where in open violation of an Act of Parliament of Great Britain & y^e Lawes of this Province, strictly forbidding Jesuits to reside or teach within the British Dominions, he has not only resided, but also once & again appeared at the head of great Numbers of Indians in an hostile manner, threatening & insulting, but as also publicking [publickly] assaulting the Subjects of His British Majesty, I say, if, after all, such an Incendiary has happen'd to be slain in the heat of Action among our open and declared Enemies, surely none can be blamed therefor but himself, nor can any safe guard from you, or any other, in such proceedings, Justify him: And I think I have much greater cause to complain that M^r Willard, the Minister of Rutland, (who never had been guilty of the Facts chargeable upon Mr Ralle, who applied himself solely to the Preaching of the Gospel), was by the Indians you sent to attack that Town, assaulted, slain & scalpt & his scalp carried in Triumph to Quebec.

As to the next Article you mentioned, That S^t Georges "River was in the year 1700, by order of the Two Crowns mark'd as the bounds of the English & French Lands, whereby it appeared that Penobscot was given to you, & that one Lafevre had a right to the Land thereabouts, & that all vessels paid a Duty to him, & that Mr Capon, Envoy of Engl^d when K. George came upon the Throne, went to ask the Penobscot Indians to Submit themselves to England, which they refused," I have no difficulty to answer to each of the afores^d Points, & as to the Last, relating to M^r Capon, you labour under a very great mistake, to mention him as an Envoy of England, he being far below any such Character, & only an Inferiour Officer, Commissary or Victualler to the Garrison of Annapolis, & some time after that was taken & yielded up to the English sent by the Lient Gov^r of that place to visit the French Settlements within that district & to require the Oath of Allegiance & Fidelity from them to Queen Anne, but he had no occasion to come and entice the Penobscot Indians to Submit themselves to England, for they, as well as the Narigwalk Indians & many other Tribes had done that long before, even in the year 1693, at a Treaty with S^r W^m Phips, Gov^r of this Province, by which Treaty, I can make it appear that they not only submitted themselves as Subjects to the Crown of England but also renounced the French Interest & quitted claims to the Lands bought & possessed by the English, But Since King George came to the Throne Mr Capon has not been in those parts at all, as I am inform'd by the People of that Country.

As to S^t Georges River being the Bounds & Lefevres pretended Right, it seems very wonderfull you should make any mention of those things, or lay any weight upon them at this time, when, if the Case were formerly as

you now represent it, which I do not allow, all such Claim & protection is wholly superceded & at an end, whereof you may soon & easily satisfy yourself by consulting the Treaty of Peace at Utrecht concluded between the Two Crown[s] in the Year 1713, by the twelfth Article whereof it is provided, "That all Nova Scotia or L'Acadie with its antient Boundaries &c. together with the Dominion, property, & possession of the s^d Isl^{ds} lands & places & all Right which the most Christian King, the Crown of France or any the Subjects thereof have hitherto had, to the Isl^{ds} Lands & places & the Inhabitants of the same are yielded & made over to the Queen of Great Britain & to her Crown forever." Now, by the afores^d Resignation- the French King quitted all Right not only to the Lands but also the Inhabitants, whether French or Indians or whatsoever they were, & transferred the same to the Crown of Great Britain for ever, whereby you are entirely cut off from any claim to the Subjection of the s^d Indians from thence forward.

And We are not ignorant how far the French King understood the Countrey of L'Accadie to extend Westward by the Patent granted to * * * * though you seem to be a Stranger to it.

As to the whole Nation of the Indians exclaiming against some of their Tribe as pretending they were suborned to give Deeds for their Lands, if it be matter of Fact that they do so, which is hard to be conceded, it is a most unjust Imputation & must argue a wonderful deceitfulness & self contradiction in them, since they have upon all Treaties, when the whole Tribe were together, constantly acknowledged & submitted to the English Titles & possessions which they had by honor & lawfull Purchase acquired.

As to the building of Forts any where within the Brittish Dominions, I suppose you will not Scruple to acknowledge that the King of Great Britain has as good a Right to erect Fortresses or places of Defence within his Dominions as the French King has in his, & therefore when you shall please to give me Instances of the French King applying himself to the Indians for leave to build a Fort or Forts for the Defence of his Subjects, I shall then give you a further answer to that Argument.

And in the mean Time I must tell you, We have alwaies treated the Indians with Sincerity, & never thought it proper to make Apologies for Building Forts within our own Jurisdiction (as you insinuate), but on the Contrary, in all our Treaties with them have asserted our undoubted Right so to do.

You likewise signify that we must blame no Body but our selves for the Violence & Hostilities committed against our Nation by the Indians, but Sir, if the Blame must ly where it ought, I must impute their Outrages, falseness & Ill Conduct towards us not so much to their own Inclinations as to the Instigations of the Jesuit Ralle & others under your Govern-

ment, whereof We have had sufficient information from time to time, as also of your own forcing the Indians, against their Wills, upon our Fronteirs to destroy & cut off our people, which cannot be otherwise lookt upon than as a Direct notorious violation of the Treaty of Peace at Utretcht. Nevertheless, Sir, after all, I have much greater Inclination to live in Amity & good Correspondence with you than otherwise, & therefore I have sent Col^o Sam^l Thaxter, one of His Maj^{ties} Councill & Col^o William Dudley, Speaker of the House of Represent^{ies}, who are commissioned to confer with you Pursuant to such Instructions as they have rec^d from me. And I desire you will give Credence to them accordingly.

I am S^r y^r most humble & most Obed^t Serv^t

Endorsed: Lett^r from the

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

L^t Gov^r to Mons^r Vaudreuil, Jan^y: 19. 1724-[5].

Mass. Arch. 52: 106-109.

Sir, I rec^d your Letter of the 17th Currant. I observe that you have sent out the Parties upon the sevⁿ Marches I order'd when you left Boston, And that you are getting the Forces in Readiness for the other March. I desire you would see that there be no Delay in the Preparations for the March to Penobscot, But that you have 150 of your best Men, or more it y^r can be spared, ready at Richmond with Provisions, Ammunition & Snow Shooes, by the eighth of Febr^y at furthest, & if you have no Intelligence of Saccamactens Return with any Indians to solicit for a Peace. Let the Forces march precisely by the eleventh of Feb., which is the Day that Saccamachtens Time will expire, allowing his fifty Days to begin from his Setting out from S^t Georges (W^{ch} was the 2^d Instant;) Let the March be up Kennebeck River to the River you proposed, I think (near Tecanock*) & from thence directly a Cross the Countrey to Penobscot: Send a Party with Provisions to meet them at their return at the Place you mentioned to me. If you cann't conveniently go upon this March your self, Let Coll. Harman have the Offer of the Command, & if he declines it I think it best that Cpt. Heath sh^d command & Cpt. Moulton next under him. Let them be very exact in their Journals in observing the Nature & Situation of the Country, w^{ch} will be of great Service for future Marches.

If Saccamacten sh^d bring in any Indians in Order to treat of a Peace;

* Tecconnet Falls is in the present town of Winslow. The latter was incorporated April 26, 1771, and named in honor of Gen. John Winslow. It is 17 miles from Augusta, and 80 from Portland, on the Maine Central Railroad. "On the point of land above the confluence of the two rivers," Kennebec and Sebasticook, "and below the falls, was the old Tecconnet fort of the Indians and afterwards *fort Halifax* of the English, built in 1754." Williamson's Maine, i. 50. Varney's Gazetteer of Maine, 595; Coolidge and Mansfield's "History and Description of New England," 360.

I would not have this Motion proceeded in, But the Forces employ'd in Scouting on this Side Kennebeck River, in such places as you shall think most for the service. Give Strict Orders to the Commander to receive Saccamacten kindly if he sh^d meet him coming in, & that he & his Friends be not hurt by any Neglect, or thro' Ignorance of the Soldiers, & therefore it will be necessary that all y^r Parties should know of his Intention to come in & have orders to receive kindly, Accordingly.

You must forthwith Order a Guard to assist Cpt. Gyles in Wooding, & fill up his Complim^t out of y^r Men.

Jan. 25, 1724-[5].

Orders to Coll. Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 72: 215.

Fort Mary, Jan 25th 1724-5.

May it Please your Hon^r

This comes with my Dutie & humble Service, and may acquaint your Hon^r That Corr^l Westbrook with all y^e Rest off the Officers Called in here, & are passed forward; & according to y^r Hon^{rs} Direction, y^e Corr^l Says, I shall haue men as soon as possible, but am not backward in my Endeavours, having Sent a man on purpose to New Hampsh^{re} for the men. My misfortune in this affair Lyes in Conception that if they inlist in the Kings fort they can't be Cleared in a years, or I could have Enough if your Hon^r: Sees Cause I may Discharge them in 12 months. I would not trouble y^r Honour for men, which Hetherto I have found the fort mostly with, at my charge.

Capt Heath has taken a Rough sceam of My fort & well, which cost so much money & Labour), & all that's Necessary, Except Cape Porpus & Cape Elizabeth, between two which bayes I Lie in sight, & will send forward to m^r Pell (Dedicated to y^r Hon^r), & in order to be Lanskipped, as he informes me, I must pay 30 shillins, so I have ordered the money to m^r Pell.

What news offers Corr^l wrote y^r Hon^r from hence; he is now at Casco & Corn^l Harmon. If any thing new offers I shall Dutiefully acquaint y^r Hon^r.

One Benjamin Downer, a Soldier of mine, Came from Nowich, west off Boston, & while I was at Boston he run from the fort, he carryed of Six pounds, & gave order to Capt Jordan & to me to take his pay, but m^r Jordan gott it out of my Role. I must pittty my selfe that other men take away my poor priviledge.

Downer has forged a Discharge, & shown it, also my Name in severall papers, some have by me as furloes, & I hope your Hon^r will give orders to Com^danding officers to Secure him, for the Service. I heard of him being

at Newberry & Capt Kent can Secure him, he was born their & his friends are at Norwich.

I hope y^r Hon^r will forgine my Tediousness, & giue me leave to se my family for 15 Dayes, for I have been Sick a season & was all the time at Boston.

So I am y^r Hon^{rs} Humble Serv^t

Capt Samuel Hinks Fort,

SAM^{ll} HINCKES.

Jannu^y 25th, 1724-5.

Mass. Arch. 52: 110, 111.

May it please Your Honour,

Yesterday Cap^t Bane returned from his March, he has made no Discovery of the Enemy Since last Fall, in any part of his March. He informs me, that Persumscot River and Sebagoock Pond was so open that it very Much hindred him from getting to Madumbessuck and the hunting Ground thereabout. I have sent for about twenty five Men who are to meet me at Saco Falls on the eleventh Instant, in Order to make y^e Second attempt, Whom I design shall march away light, so that they may get there if possible. I design, likewise, another Party to follow them up Saco River to carry Provision with Sleds in order for their return. I Judge it is Your Honours desire to Search that Ground Well, in order to Intercept & Destroy those Fellows. Notwithstanding Persumscot River and Sebagoock Pond was so open, the other Ponds and Rivers are generally fast. I am Your Honours most Obedient Servant,

Falmth: Feb^y 8th, 1724-5.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 117.

Fort Mary, Feb^r 16, 1724-5.

May itt Please y^r Honour,

I Beleive Cap^t Heath Marched Exact to y^e Time y^r Honour ordered; on his Return I shall emply the men on This Side off Cannebiek River, pursuant to y^r Hon^{rs} orders.

Leiut Brown marched for pigwoket, the 13th off this instant, with twenty nine men. I Rec^d the inclosed* the 15th of this month, about nine a Clock at Night.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Serv^{tt},

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Post. I haue advised the frontteer's to be on their gaurds untill y^e Return off Those Indians.

The Place where the indian sto'ped, That Did not Come into the Fort, is about seven miles Distant.

* The "inclosed" matter in this letter, and in that of April the 4th following, seems to be wanting.

I am Dispatching Cap^t Slocum, immediately, with Cap^t Bean, for georges, Their Being an interpreter wanting.

Mass. Arch. 52: 121.

[From a letter without date, superscription or direction, but evidently in the hand-writing of Secretary Joseph Willard, we copy the following, in regard to Capt. Heath: "Cpt. Heath is returned from Penobscot, having met with no Indians there, but about fifty Houses in the old & new Town which he has burnt."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 125.

[John Hunt* and Hannah Hunt, his wife, of "Almsbury," March 30, 1725, petition Gov. Dummer to release their son Jacob Hunt, then "att Richman fort, for I am in grate wout of him, I being uary lame, and haue no help, and allso Liue uary Remote."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 129.

May it Please your Hon^r,

Cap^t Bourn will be able to acquaint your Hon^r relating what I wrote from Spurwink the twenty eighth of last April, I sending him and L^t Dominicus Jordan to make Discovery. I have Enquir'd into the Affair of M^r Benj^a York, mention'd in your Hon^{rs} Letter, Dated April y^e 5th, and by Examining your Hon^{rs} Orders to me, from time to time, there is no men Allow'd him, neither did the General Court vote him any in the Year 1723. Six men had been Allow'd at the Ferry Place, and upon Enquiry I find, by the Coll^o of the Regiment and the Select men of the Town, that M^r Sawyers is the Establisht Garrison, Their houses standing not above two or three hundred Yards Distant. I thought it best to put part of the men in one house and part in the other, and M^r Sawyer having five, and York but three, York is thereupon uneasy. I posted five men at M^r Sawyers, because the Cap^t and Doct^r are there, and the Doct^r has Occasion very Often to cross the River to visit the Sick.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Serv^t

Falm^o April y^e 4th, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. The Enclosed is the List of the ineffective men which I omitted to send with the other Account.

Mass. Arch. 52: 130.

* John Hunt, of Amesbury, Mass., son of Edward, married Hannah Clough, Dec. 5, 1705. Their eldest son and child was Jacob, born Sept. 8, 1706. See Genealogy of the Hunt family, by Thomas B. Wyman, page 11.

Aprill 5th, 1725.

Coll^o Westbrook,

I have two of yours of the 17th past & one of the 27th, receiv'd yesterday. The Council have voted £12 & no More, towards the Repairs of Georges Fort, w^{ch} you are to husband to the best advantage In making y^r Lodgings Comfortable for the People; & having visited your Familyes, lett the next of the Sloop in the Countryes Service, that goes eastward, take in the Boxes & Nails At Saco Mills, & You may go down with them to See the Repairs p^rformed, as you proposed, & as farr as £12 you may draw on the Treasurer for the D. Service, Rendring an Acc^o thereof. Cap^t Canada acquaints me, that Hee had Made the Wharfe all ready, which you Spake off, where for his good Service, in gallantly defending that Fort, I have given a Commission for the Same.

Gett all your Whaleboats mended that are Capable of it (for it Will take time to gett New ones), & order say forty or about fifty Men, under a dilligent, prudent officer, downe to Penobscott Bay, & as much further as you shall think for the Service, especially at Passamaquady, whereof y^{rr} Letter informs the Indians have bin y^e last Winter, under such orders, as if well Executed, they May, by Gods blessing, surprise some of the Enimye, if there bee any of them there. I have wrote a Letter to all the Coll^onells in y^r E. & W. to warn the People to be on their gaurd & to go out in Companys to their Work well Armed. I finde you have Sent out divers Parties of above 14 Men to ambuscade the Indians in their lurking Places, it will be well if they p^rform it patiently & faithfully which I recomend to you to inspect well into, & that they be releived, from time to time, by fresh Parties, so as these ambuscades bee Continued, without intermission, untill you have further orders, & that you Require of the Several officers an Account of what passes in their turnes, & minute down every thing any do worth notice. You shall hear further from Me very soon. I shall be glad when Capⁿ Ca: [Kennedy?] with the Indian he promises to bring with [him] are Come to Penobscott. You shall hear further from Me in a short time; pray do every thing that is Possible to keep up the Terror of y^e Enemy.

I am S^r y^r friend *

Benj^a Yorkshire, of papoodock, having Complain'd to Me that he has not an equal proportion of the soldiers at his house, you are to inquire into that Matter, & See Justice done him.

* The initials at the close of this letter to Col. Westbrook bear some resemblance to the letters T. and D., but the internal evidence is, we think, that the document emanated from Gov. Dummer.

Cap^t Dwight,

I rece'd yours of the 22^d, & Since Jon^e James's Case is as you Mention pray Keep Him, for I Will give no presidency of that Sort that shall tend to Weaken or deade[n] a Strict discipline in the Garrisons, but will Encourage the officers in a due execution of their Authority. Lett me have the Survey Mentioned as soon as you Can handsomely Compleat it.

I am y^r Friend & S^t []

Endorsed—Letters to Col^o Westbrook & Capt Dwight, April 5th 1725.
Mass. Arch. 52: 131-133.

Fort George, April 14, 1725.

Col^{lo} Westbrook,

An Indian Dogg appeared on y^e North side of y^e Riuer, a Gainst fort Georges, Which my People shott, and by y^e Carkes of it is not Long since it straid from y^e Indians, Whear vpon, I ordred A Larom to Notify y^e a ietant [adjacent] Garricone to be on thier Guard, for, in my Opinion, y^e hunters, or a small scout of Indians, ar sulking aboutt, & Came Down this Riuer, if it might Pleas, a small Party of Men to Reng [Range] Might.
is from your humble sar^t to Command,

JOHN GYLES.

S^r Since I Wrote y^e aboue, I Rece'd an accompt from maquaitt,* y^t a soldiar is missing, & suppos'd to be taken. a Copy.

Mass. Arch. 52: 139.

This Comes by m^r Moses Markam, your Clerk, Who informes me, that Hee has On divers Occasions been Employ'd by you in Affairs relating to the Service, wherein there has been no allowance for his expences, which Seems not reasonable, & I think Hee should make out a Just account thereof, Which being Avouched by you will doubtless bee allowed him by the Government, & if we have supply'd the Birth Hee had with you by any other p^{son}, & there be any other vacancy Sutable for Him, Lett Him have it.

I am Y^r []

[To Col Tho^s Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 140.

York 16th April 1725.

May it Please Your Hon^r

We have no Account of the Enemy at present, but fear they [are] endavouring to be reveng'd on us for their Brethren. I hope our constant putting Your Hon^{rs} Orders in practice will prevent them. I have no Sloop

* Maquoit Bay is in the southwest part of Brunswick, in the county of Cumberland, Me.

yet arriv'd here with Stores to send down to the Eastward, according to Your Hon^{rs} Orders, to distress them, which I was in hopes I shou'd have had sometime ago. Lieut Jaques has been for some considerable time past very desiring, with me, to write to your Hon^r for his Dismission, which at last has prevail'd, he assuring me of his great necessity to be with his business, and what damages he shall sustain if not granted. L^t Coll^o Harmon tells me, he had Your Hon^{rs} word to dismiss him when his business earnestly call'd for him, which it doth at this time. Both of them thankfully Acknowledge Your Hon^{rs} favours to them, from time to time. If Your Hon^r shou'd be pleas'd to Dismiss Lieut Jaques and Commissionate En^s Carlile in his room, Lieut Coll^o Harmon informs me, he will be very agreeable to him, and I do assure your Hon^r I have known him ever since I have been in the Service, and have always found him a modest and sober Young man and very ready & faithfull on all Commands. The last Orders I rec^d from Your Hon^r were dated the 16th of last Month. Having nothing more that offers worth Your Hon^{rs} notice,

I remain, Your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. Lieu^t Coll^o Harmon is very desirous, if Your Hon^r shou'd order any Sloop to guard the Fishery, that he may Command her. I have ask'd leave some time ago, to go home for a few days, my business there being very urgent, but have not yet rec^d Your Hon^{rs} Smiles.

Mass. Arch. 52: 142.

May it Pleas your Honour,

April 15, 1725. This Day a soldiar taken from Maquaitt Made his Escape to this Garrison, who informs me y^t he was taken by two Indians y^e 13 Currant, one spake good English & ask'd him many questians Particuler Concerning myself & this fort, he being well acquainted with & tould him he kil'd Moses Eaton & a negro & an English Man at Black Point, & he tould him y^t six Indians wear now gon towards fulmouth to kill & take, and y^t our Gen^t-men Commitionars wear Return'd from Canaday and y^t y^e Indians wear Resolved for war, & y^t many Indians & Mohewks would be Down this summer to Destroy ye English & thier Cattle, and now thier wear 50 or 60 Indians with a friar at narangawock, & seuerall Indians at a Vilig Vp this Riuer (Part of his Discours I take to be french Aier, tho My humble opinion is as I mention^d in my mean Lins to your Honour, Dec^{br}: 12: 1724 Date) the sacond night after y^e Presonar was taken, y^e abone s^d 2 Indians after hunting & killing seueral beauer & autlers* in y^e Euning they being tir'd, then, Camp^t about 15 or 20 Mils Vp this Riuer aboue our fort, and when found on sleep, y^e youth James Cochron y^e Presonar Ris &

noekt them bouth in y^e head, & took of thier sculpt, one he brought to this Garrison, ye auther Lost by y^e way, and a fin gun in a small Riuer Palling ouer. I aduis'd y^e Presenar to giue a full accompt of tō y^e Col^l by y^e furst—he being now much tired, I haue also Rate again to y^e Col^l of affears since y^e Presonar Came in, I though[t] also to send to Cap^{tn} heath for Men, to go up & secure y^e Canew & authers, Left wth ye Corps of, but it being Dificult sending to Ritchmond, I thought it Proper to mustar a few hands of my Little number & from maquaitt, to Prevent y^e auther Indians getting y^e Plunder. April 18th this Day our People Went Vp y^e Riuer to Vew y^e Indians Corps & bring of y^e Plendar, and if any further Discouery.

April 17th, then Return'd, but no furthir Discoury; they brought of y^e auther gun hatchets, kniues & stone; y^e Canew brought y^e auther sculp, skins &c. in all to y^e Value of 6 or 8 Pounds.

I haue often Prayed for a Reinforcement of men to this Garrison to scout & ambush this Riuer & auther Places Which Depending on authers for it. I now renew my humble Request for your Honours feauer to this Garrison.

fort George.
April 16th 1725.

I am your honours
Most Dutyfull seruant

JOHN GYLES.*

* Captain John Gyles, son of Thomas, of Pemaquid, was born about 1678, married 1st, at Salisbury, Oct. 26, 1703, Ruth True of Salisbury. She died in 1720, and Mr. Gyles married 2d, at Roxbury, Nov. 6, 1721, Hannah Heath, eldest daughter of Capt. William and Hannah (Weld) Heath, all of Roxbury, Mass. He had by first wife, Samuel, born in Salisbury, June 30, 1706, married Elizabeth True. By his second wife, had Hannah, born in Roxbury, Aug. 12, 1722, died young; Mary, born in Boston, May 11, 1724, married Nathaniel Loring.

Thomas, the father, purchased of Thomas Watkins, May 8, 1669, "a tract of land two miles long and one mile broad, on the left or north bank of the Pejepscot River," "in what is now the town of Topsham," and there built him a house. After his return from England in 1675 or 1676, he found the trouble with the Eastern Indians had commenced. He settled at Pemaquid, and when that territory was converted into a judicial district, Mr. Gyles was made Chief Justice. He was slain by the Indians, Aug. 2, 1689. The widow and four children, two sons and two daughters, were carried into captivity by the savages. The two boys, James and John, having been separated from the rest of the family, were taken up the Penobscot to the St. John river. John was made a slave to the Indians, continuing in captivity with them about six years, when he was sold to a Frenchman, who resided in what is now the Province of New Brunswick. James was "tortured to death by the Indians, 1692, a. 17." John remained with his French master until his release, reaching Boston, June 19, 1698. The Narrative of his "Captivity" may be found entire, in Drake's "Indian Captivities, or Life in the Wigwam," page 73-105, entitled, "Memoirs of odd Adventures, Strange Deliverances, etc. in the Captivity of John Gyles, Esq., commander of the Garrison on St. George River, in the District of Maine. Written by himself. Originally published at Boston, 1736."

An appendix contains minutes of the various employments of John Gyles, from June 28, 1698 until Nov. 28, 1728. He was first employed as interpreter by Lt. Gov. Stoughton, Nov. 14th of the former year; had a Captain's commission in 1706; was subsequently dismissed the service; commission renewed in 1709; in August, 1715, received orders to build a fort at Pejepscot, now Brunswick, Me.; was dismissed from fort George, Dec. 12, 1725; and Capt. Woodside received a commission for the command of the place. The next day, Mr. Gyles was commissioned for the Garrison at St. George river. There were posts and positions filled by Capt. Gyles other than those above enumerated. "I have had the honor," he says, "to serve this province under eight commanders in chief, governors, and lieutenant governors, from the year 1698 to the year 1736." He died in Roxbury, Mass. in 1755, aged 77 years. See "The Giles Memorial," by Rev. John A. Vinton, pages 100-129; 540-542; 549.

I inclose a Copy of A few Lins to Col^l Westbrook of our furst Discouery of y^e Enimy. Y^e Indians also tould y^e Presonar, y^t Juⁿ hegon & more Indians wear to y^e westward, & by & by go kill English, but samson heagon his brother was at Canaday, which y^e Presonar first Enquired after Samson heⁿ.

The Indians tould y^e Presonar they took a Vew of this fort furst, but seeing no Praspict of, went to maquaitt, thier Lay all night by y^e garrison, & in y^e morning Dog'd y^e soldiar about $\frac{3}{4}$ or a mile Distant, then took him as they said, y^e Presonar aduised them to go back to ye garrison, & take an auther, they s^d No, anough now, & streuck a Caross to this Riuer, towards thier Canew, as y^e Presonar Says.

Pray Pardon my Long scralls.

Mass. Arch. 52. 143, 144.

Cp^t Bane,

You must acquaint Sacharistis & the other Indian That at the desire of Sackamaten (as well as their own) & allso in Minots motion I permit them to visit their Friends and Families Upon their Promise to return again, punctually in Fifty Days: That Sackamaten has much recommended him self to me by his Honesty & Faithfulness And therefore I shall alwaies treat him well, as I shall them If they prove them selves as faithful as he has done.

That Sackamacten has inform'd me That the Indians are desirous of Peace. If they find it so, when they come among them And any of the Chiefs are disposed to come in to treat, they may bring them in upon their Return, & the Chiefs shall be well received & dismiss'd with Safety; That We shall be very ready to receive their Submission & let them live in Peace if they are desirous of it, Altho' God has given us great Success against them of late, And our Soldiers are now so well trained & used to the War & have so good a Knowledge of the Indian Countrey That We doubt not but that by the Help of God we shall force them to submit, If they continne obstinate. But We don't delight in War, any otherwise than as the Injuries they have done us make it necessary.

That if the Indians have any Distrust of being safe in Coming in Because of our March to Penobscot & Cpt. Heaths Burning the Houses They make a wrong Judgment of y^e matter For I shall alwaies push on the War with Vigour & do all I can to distress the Enemy till their Chiefs come in with offers of Peace, And as soon as ever they do so, I will Order the Forces not to march into their Countrey; they must not expect that I shall at all slacken the Prosecution of the War till their Chiefs come in. And that is the Method of all wise Governments, but when they Come in y^e name of their Tribe & express their sincere desires for peace, then they may depend

on it, Will desist from all further Acts of Hostilities & give orders accordingly to all the forces every where.

Be very careful to make them fully & clearly understand you. Would have You to let nothing hinder You from Returning to St Georges Fort so as to Receive the Indians at their Return thither, To which purpose I have also Wrote the Colonel.

Superscribed: Lett^r to Cp^t Bane, April 17, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52. 145, 146.

Portsm^o Apl. 20th, 1725.

May it Please your hon^r

Having formerly tacken some minets of a Conference that I had with twenty of the Eastern Indians that were heads of those Tribes, my buisness allowing me a Leasure hour, and hearing of y^e many misiryes and callamities that arrise by reason of this unhappy Warr I think it a Duty incumbant on me to give your hon^r a relation of it, It was a few months before I left that part of y^e Countrey that if your Hon^r should be so happy as to have a Treaty with them some things might be Effectked that I have a great Assurance would be for y^e promoting & Establishing Lasting peace; and being Assured of your having the Publick good so much at heart & my near freindship and Intimacy with those People imboldens me to write. One morning as I was walking in y^e Town, I met one of y^e Saggamores; he tould me there was a Comp^a of Indians that desired to speake with me, when I came to them I found the number before mefited & they were all elderly men. After a little silence, one of them spake to me, asking if I knew them, I tould them I knew they were the Leading men of Panopscoat and Nerigwalk, they tould me the time of year allow'd them to meet there, and they took this Oppertunity to talke With me uppon some heads which they sayd they could freely Communicate to me, tacking me for their friend & uppon it tould me they were very much wrong'd & Abus'd in many things, and sayd if there were not some speedy methods tacken to prevent these abuses and to performe our Promises made by Coll. Shute and the saggamores that were at that Congress, there would a Warr Acrué in a little time, and as I was there and heard what was said, desir'd me to remonstrate it to some of the Governm^t how they were agreiv'd, and farther added, that if they did not prove their cause to be just in troubling us this time they would desist, and that it only wanted their Assent and y^e warr began, but farther added, that they were old men and waïr was troublesome & they chus'd peace provided the English would come into just methods with them and perform what was promis'd at that Congress, and that notwithstanding what the Jesuit should Excite them to, it would have no influence on y^m, for it was Interest and not religion that obliged them to

live in peace & friendship with any People. Upon which I told them, I was very much surpris'd at what they said, and that there now speaking of Warr was Contrary to what they had often told me of Living in peace as Brothers with us, and that it was agreeable to their former treatment of y^e English in breaking their many truses that were made with them in Coll. Dudleys time & wth other Gentlⁿ that had the Govern^t of the provinces. They told me, we were their Enemies & that we lookt on them as ours, & Whenever we were an Annoyance to them, as we were now, they made Warr, giving me many Instances of our Breach of Faith, particularly Cap^t Chub's treating with them on the sabbath day, calling some of y^m Together (as he said) in a freindly manner, & at the same time drew Pistolls and shot them while they had his bread betwene their teeth; and another time of hard treatment by Coll. Walton, of Cochecho, which your hon^r may not be unacquainted with, but said as these things were past, they should be overlookt on boath sides, And added, that we could not have a greater manifestation of their Intentions for a Lasting friendship by their paying down the hundred & od skins for to Compensate in some measure for y^e damages their people had done, when they might, at the same time, have come down on our frontiers and made the same depredations that they had formerly done. And further said, that they had Concluded on those methods which the Gov^r chearfully came into, & unless they were Effectted, the peace would not last. I askt them what they were, they told me I could not so soone forget what was said there, Asking me if I did not heare the Gov^r promise that he would be a Constant succor and help to them and that he would take care to prevent those Abuses that were Constantly impos'd on y^m by the Inhabitants in this part of y^e Country, and that, to prevent those abuses, he would buil'd them a Traiding house or houses and Appoint some just men to Transact with them, that should doe them justice, and said their people were Constantly made Drunk by our People selling y^m rum, and all the Laws and Severe Penalties the Province could inflict would never prevent it without this Trading house, and that the Killing of y^e Cattle and all y^e Differences arose from our letting their rude people have rum. I then askt y^m how it would prevent it, though I was very sensible how it would; they told me I was not insensible of the nature of their trade, and that when an Indian came downe with a quantity of beavour many of them that were drinking men would first ask for a skin, in rum, which was worth 7 or 8/ and that they often gave for one quart which is 3 of p^r q^t notwithstanding (sayes they) they are often deny'd, and your people tell them there is a Law of our own Province against it, and you give us a great deale of uneasiness by breaking open our Doary; yⁿ this great profit on the rum sometimes will not prevaile, but here is a Temptation, sayes they, that few or none of you will withstand; this Indian tell you

he has a large quantity of beavour, and he nor any of his freinds shall deale with you unless you grant this request, & the Temptation of loosing sometimes ten pounds a day, which I have known some Experience, is difficult to resist; & if the Trading house under sold every bodey else, no bodey would be tempted to sell them, only for the profit they get on y^r Commodity, by reason they give the people so great uneasiness after they are drunk with it. Another, of y^e same Commuuty, tould me he had lately gave 28 /bush^l for Corn, and askt me if I were not a witness to it. I tould them I was, & that I was sorry it was so. They tould me the promises that were made by the Gov^r would prevent these impositions. Another, of y^e same number, tould me, that a few Dayes past he had stole from him at a House, up the River, 30 sapple skins which I had great reason to beleive was true, He tould me Two Witnesses were enough in our Law to prove any thing, but he had brought three, and could get no justice done him, saying he was Unhappy last night to drinke too much at the same mans house, & that it was a villanous thing in him, after he had got away a great deale of his substance for rum, to rob him of great part of what was left. I tould him he must goe to the Gov^r to Boston, for Justice. He tould me it would cost him 50 skins to goe there, and that it was a great hardship. There was no bodey appointed here to doe them justice, & then askt me, what Two oxen were worth. I tould him it was a wrong way to do himself justice; he tould me he had no other way, & in a few dayes I heard the man had lost Two oxen. They farther added, that there was a Trading house Appointed by the Governm^t formerly, but that the man that kept it was a Rogue, & made the yard $\frac{1}{4}$ to short, and impos'd on y^m, which gave many of them a Disgust against the Governm^t, & uppon y^e Conclusion tould me, they had never brouke their faith with the french, but had alwayes liv'd in peace with them, and that it was their kinde treatment of y^m induc'd them to be their friends; & tould me that when once their people Experienced that we were a Constant Succor to y^m it would induce them to keep a lasting friendship with us, for, sayes they, your giving us a present at once is soon forgot by our young men, but this would be a Constant Obligation on them that they would daily see their dependance on us. It's my humble Oppinion, that some methods might be tacken with the Expençe of about £500 p^r Annum, that would keep them in a perpetual peace, which I hope your Hon^r in your great Wisdome will be so happy as to Effeckt. I am,

Yo^r Hon^{rs} most Obedient

Humb^l Serv^t,

JOHN MINOT.

Superscribed:—To The Hono^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r Lieu^t Gov^r of
cf. y^e Province of y^e Massachusetts Bay &c

Mass. Arch. 52. 148-150.

Falm^o April 20, 1725.Hond S^r

Ensign Woodside waits on you With the Acc^t of the action Lat^{ly}
 Performed By the Lad against the Indians, Who with a party of Men on
 the return of s^d Coughran Went to View the Corps of the Destroyed
 Enemy. I did Imagine it Might be proper To Send him in Case of any
 dispute that Might arrise referring to their Scalps of Which your Hon^r will
 Be a sufficient Judge.

I am your Most Obedient Ser^t

JOHN GRAY.

M^r Woodsides has taken a great Deall of pains and been very Expedi-
 tious.

[To Col. Thomas Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52. 151.

Letter from Co^l John Wentworth.

Fre.

Portsm^o April 21th, 1725.

Yesterday was with me a young man, who is a Soulder in Your Servis
 by Cocharain An Ireish lad, Two Indians Took him at Maquoite and carried
 him up Abroscogen river a Day & a halfe Journy. The Second Night,
 this Cocharam found The Indians fast asleep, went around em feeeling for
 a hatchet, at length found one with which he Dispach^t em boath & has bro^t
 away there Scalps, but makes the Story more Manly, this Cocharam lost
 one of his Scalps in his March home so that wen he came to Our Garrison
 he got three men more of his minde and went up to the place w^{ch} they
 Judge Neer forty Miles from Mequoite, and there found the Indians as he
 had Saide, So the Took An other P^s of his Scalp and brings with, I Sent
 them Down Yesterday in Order to get a passage to Boston, where I hope
 You will See him this Evening.

It was a Manly Action and doubt not but You will reward Accordingly,
 but in these cases our hands are Tied up, which is very greaveious to me.
 I think Such actions should be bountifully rewarded, it would Animate our
 Captives and put em upon Desperate attempts which would Discourage our
 Enemies. The Young Man Tells me that our Gentlemen were returning
 from Cannada and that no peace.

I have a letter from Govern^r Shute who Tells me his three Reports Now
 lyes before a Committee of Councill, and all reported in his favour, and that
 he has the Promiss of comeing over no better Circumstances then before.
 If you have any thing New Shall be glad to Know it.

Mass. Arch. 52: 156. 157.

I am, D^r Sir,Your Most Obed^{nt}Humble Ser^t

J. WENTWORTH.

An Account of the Dead, Dismist, Kill'd and Taken belonging to his Maj^{ties} Service from December y^e 25th 1724 to April y^e 24th 1725.

Dead.

Lieut Cobb	Cap ^t Moodey	Paschal Chubb	} Cap ^t Bourns Comp ^y
Jacob Joseph	} Westbrook	John Knolton	
Job Comacha		Thomas Clark	
Thomas Earl		James Kimmons Y	} Cap ^t Grays Comp ^y
Daniel Malcom		William Stevens	
Primus Negroe	Cap ^t Moodey	John Larrabbe Y	
William Garey	Cap ^t Penhallow	Samuel Jordan	} Cap ^t Jordans Comp ^y
Uriah Gye	} Cap ^t Bourne	Thomas Harris Y	
David Blair		Josiah Honnewell Y	
Daniel Boston.	Cap ^t Moulton	Edward Rummery	} Cap ^t Oliviers Comp ^y
Richard Walch.	Cap ^t Jordan	Robert Pattisson	
John Barton	Lieut ^t Brown	John Legrow Y	} Cap ^t Moultons Comp ^y
		James Grant Y	
		Thomas Hughes	

Kill'd by the Indians.

William Scales	} Cap ^t Moodey
Matthew Scales	

Deserted.

Thomas Viccary	} Lt Coll ^o Harmon	Joseph Bracy Y	} Cap ^t Moultons Comp ^y
Hugh Dixon		Alexander Magown	
Gershom Izgate		David Kennedy	
Thomas Elliott		John Stevens	} Cap ^t Wheelwrights Com
Thomas Pummation	} Cap ^t Jordan	Henry Maddocks Y	
Jo: Francis		Samuel Hinkley	
Joshua Pawkonwett	} Cap ^t Moulton	Barnabas Weekson	} Cap ^t Wheelwrights Com
Stephen Barnes		Richard Burt	
Israel Chapman	} Cap ^t Wheelwright	Josiah Gibbs	
Charles Gilmore		George Goodwin	} Lt Browns Comp ^y
		Samuel Cash	
		John Trueworthy	

Dismist.

Lieut Moses Banks	} Westbrook's Comp.	John Tilly	} Lt Browns Comp ^y
Bryan Tool		Bennetto Furnace	
Peter Abbott		En ^s Bennett	
Benj ^a Larrabbe Y		James Thompson	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y
Isaac Howard	} Westbrook's Comp.	Richard Hutchins	
Peter Parry		Samuel Powers	
Franciss Pynchard	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y	Edward Seirs*	} Put into Cap ^t Hink's Fort
William McFetricks		John Brock	
Richard Mullen	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y	Jacob Pelt	
En ^s Davenport		Richard Davis	} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
Philip Trueman	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
Thomas Lawrence			
Henry Thompson Y	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
John Ingols			
Hugh Lestrangle	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
Richard Stuart			} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
Hilkiah Byington	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
Joseph Smith Y			
Daniel Smith Y	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
Benj ^a Thompson Y			
Samuel Dill	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
John McGlukus Y			} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
John Hubbard	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
Thomas Carlile Y			
John Rateliff Y	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
Waight Moor			
Joseph Slack	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		
James Gray			} Put into Cap ^t Gyles's Fort whose names Cap ^t Heath has not yet given.
Isaac Woodard	} Cap ^t Heaths Comp ^y		

[Signed] THO^s WESTBROOK.

[Total in the above lists, 103. "Those Enlisted to help to fill y^m up are but 18. Remains 85."]

[On the back.] Those on the other side y^t are markt with a Y, are Inhabitants of the County of York, being 19. [besides Cap^t Moodey.]

Endorsed: Coll. Westbrook's List of Men dead, dismist, kill'd & taken &c. from Dec. 25. 1724 to Ap. 24, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 72, 226, 227.
* This name is incorrectly printed *Leirs* in the REGISTER, vol. 44, page 25.

[In our preliminary notice of Col. Thomas Westbrook (REGISTER, vol. 44, page 23), it was remarked that the Colonel "was, perhaps, a son of Thomas Westbrook, for many years a member of the State Council in New Hampshire, who died in the year 1736." The date of death of the councillor was given on what was considered good authority.

Belknap, in the Appendix to his History of New Hampshire, vol. 2, page 372, published in 1812, has a list of New Hampshire Councillors. He gives the date of death of Councillor Westbrook as 1736. John Farmer, in his revised list of Councillors of the above mentioned State, printed in the Collections of the New Hampshire Historical Society, vol. 5, page 232, has it also, 1736.

Allen, in his Biographical Dictionary, says:—"Thomas Westbrook, one of the Pejepscot proprietors in Maine, died Feb. 11, 1743-4." This corresponds with Willis (Hist. Portland, Part 2, p. 39).

A correspondent writes, that he had supposed the councillor and the colonel one and the same person. On an examination of the subject, more critically, there is reason to think that the view of our correspondent may be correct. We are encouraged to believe the matter will be investigated, and the result given to the readers of the REGISTER.

It appears by the Provincial Papers of New Hampshire, vol. iv., pp. 769, 770, that Councillor Westbrook had removed to Maine as early as 1730.

"At a General Assembly held at Portsmouth, by adjournmt., Wednesday Dec. 24 1730. Present. His Excellency Jonathan Belcher Esq. Govr; His Honor John Wentworth Esq. Lt Govr., Shadrach Walton, Richard Wibird, Jotham Odiorne, Hen. Sherburne Esqrs.

His Excellency was pleased this day to communicate to the Board a letter from Thomas Westbrook Esq. shewing forth that he, the said Westbrook, had removed his residence from this Province into the County of York and therefore humbly praying a dismission from the Council in said Province; Which his Excellency was pleased to grant."

Mr. Savage thought that Job and John Westbrook, of Portsmouth, were perhaps from co. Surry, in England, both petitioners for Massachusetts protection in February, 1690, and that John, who was in Portsmouth in 1665, a selectman in 1697, was "probably father of that colonel Thomas, who in the expedition of 1722 to Kennebeck, hoped to have seized Father Rasles at his mission of Norridgewock." Fac-simile of signature, as affixed to a letter of 1726, in Mass. Archives.]



I HAVE enclosed a Warr^t to the Commanding Officers of the Marching Companies to deliver to you thirty Men. You will see that they be good Men & well arm'd & fitted, & after a short Refreshm^t at fort George You must march with them up Amerescoggin River in Quest of the Enemy, taking with you Cp^t Joseph Bane to command under you & as a Skilful Pilot for this Service, And the said Cp^t Bane is order'd to attend you accordingly. You must take with you as much Provision as you can conveniently carry, & march as high up the River as possible & if you can find no Tracks or Signs of Indians on that River or the Branches of it, You must cross over to Kennebeck River if it be practicable (of which you will be best able to judge) & march down that River to Richmond. Let your Motions be perform'd with great Silence & Secrecy, & be patient in Lying wait for the Enemy in such Places where it is probable they will pass: If any Opportunity of Service may Present that may require a different Rout I have here directed You have my Leave to proceed accordingly.

I lay very great Stress upon y^r Seeking out y^e Enemy y^t may bee in that river at this Juncture. I expect that you perform some notable service as may be expected from two such good & experienced officers.

If you are of opinion that you may not be safely spared from your Gar-

riſon at this Season, I order that Cap^t Bean have the Command & p^r cure Men [&] inſtructions, & Hee ſhall take Some Sutable good officer to Command under Him.

M^r Treſcot is the bearer hereof whom I Appoint for the Third Officer in this March And in Caſe You don't go Your Selfe he is to be the Second.

I have Order'd Cpt. Giles & Cpt Bane with a Detachm^t of 30 Men from the Marching Companies to go in Queſt of the Indians upon Amerescoggin River & Parts adjacent: If this ſhould meet you at Caſco or thereabouts, You will ſee that this Matter be expedited.

I Can't be of any other opinion but there has been a great Neglect in the Officers at Falm^o. That a Scout was not immediately ſent to ly for ſome Days about the dead Bodies of the Indians W^{ch} being upon a Carrying Place It was highly probable the other ſix Indians would paſs that Way I deſire you would ſtrictly examine into this Matter & find where the Fault lies, for I am much aſhamed that there ſhould be ſo little of a Spirit among the Officers to make any brisk Attempts upon the Enemy. Wⁿ ſuch proper occasions offer I will find out officers, if it be poſſible, of ſome Spirit.

You muſt Order that the Muſter Rolls of the ſev^l Companies be made up as ſoon as may be, that they be ready to paſs upon the firſt Sitting of the Court. You muſt not let too many of the Captains or Subalterns be off from their Poſts at a time, but the Clerks or one of the Sergeants of the ſev^l Companies may bring up the Rolls, & make Oath to them.

The Enemy being now about, The Frontiers muſt be carefully protected, & the Marching Forces be upon conſtant Duty in the Woods, & if any demure ſhould hapen that requires the officer to Clear up I ſhall p^rmitt them to Come downe w^{ch} they will have time enough to doe if they make up their muſter rolls forthwith, w^{ch} may bee done directly as farr as the Elect. Day.

I have no direct application from Coll. Harman or Lu^t Jaques to a diſmiſſⁿ which is proper in ſuch Caſes, & tho' they are good officers I Will keep them from better opportunities for their advantage. If there ſhould bee any other veſſell & Company then what are already in the Service appointed to protect the Fiſhery, I ſhall bee glad y^t Coll. Harman ſerve.

Sir, By the Hon^{ble} the Lieut. Gov^r.

Theſe are to direct the ſeveral Commanding Officers of the three Marching Companies or of ſuch of the ſaid Company as are at or near Caſco Bay forthwith to detach out of them ſuch a Number of Men from each as ſhall make up in the whole, thirty effective Men to be deliver'd to Cpt. John Gyles, who is to command the ſaid Party upon a Particular Service, for which he will receive my Inſtructions.

[Military orders. Handwriting of Secretary

Endorſed: Letter to Colo^l Westbrook.

Willard.]

Do. to Cap^t Gyles.

April 27, 1725.

Maſs. Arch. 52: 158, 159.

Worshipful Sir,

These are informing you that by the noice of such a great number of guns which we hear in the woods hard by us killing the cattle, as we suppose, we understand there are a great number of the Indians in the place, and we are mightily afrayed haveing to few soldiers, and the inhabitants utterly refuses, unanimously, to watching and to asist us in such a strait, we therefor earnestly desire you would be pleased as you are a civil magistrate & we intreat you to sympathize with us in useing some present method to oblige the inhabitants, if possible, to watching and asist us in this so perilous time, under such eminent and imminent danger. Dear kind Sir, we repose much confidence in your favour and speedy care of us and oblige and help.

Sir

Black point

Your humble servants

April 28, 1725.

HUGH HENRY minister.

NATHAN KNIGHT.

Sir, I urge the favour to deliver the inclosed at your convenience.
Superscribed—To Captain Gray

Casco

Mass. Arch. 52: 161.

these

Falmouth May The 4th 1725.

May It Please Your Hon^r

The Inclosed is what I rec^d This day From the Minister of Black Point, and the Serg^t of The Garrison Their. This I thought my duty To Acquaint your Hon^{rs} of. Cpt Bourn is Bound to Boston With Some Lett^{rs} From Coll. Westbrooke, Which prevents, My Fu[r]ther Inlargement.

I am Hon^d S^r your most

Superscribed:—

Hum^{ble} Ser^t Command

on His Maj^{ties} Service.

JOHN GRAY.

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer

Esq. Lieu^t Governour of the Massachusetts Bay &c. Boston.

Mass. Arch. 52: 164.

May it Please y^r Hon^r

You will see by the two Acc^{ts} Accompanys this, that the Indians are down upon us in great numbers. I am sending to L^t Coll^o Harmon and the Officers on the Frontiers to Muster what men they can to meet them, but they being at Such a Distance fear it will be to little purpose; being in hast cannot Enlarge.

I am you Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Humb^l Serv^t

THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 163.

Falm^o May y^e 4th 1725.May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders p^r En^s Triscott who coming by Cape Porpoise, last Saturday, with four men, was fired on by a party of Nine or Ten Indians. Triscott is shott through the Thigh and through the Ankle; two of the men with him had the Stocks of their Guns shott. They immediately made up a party of about twenty four men, some Soldiers, some Inhabitants, and some Fishermen from Cape Porpoise & follow'd them, but could not come up with them.

As to sending Capt Gyles thirty men just now, I cannot possibly make them up, all the Marching Forces & sundry from the Garrisons being already Employ'd in your Hon^{rs} particular Orders, as your Hon^r will plainly see by comparing the State of the Army I now send with your Hon^{rs} Orders. As soon as I can call off such a part I shall immediately send them. The Enemy is certainly down on us in considerable Numbers, so that we have as much as we can do to keep the weak parts of our Frontiers from their Incursions. I have ask'd the Officers of Falm^o the reason why they did not make up a Party and lye by the dead bodies of the Indians. Their Answer is, they did not hear of it till six days after it was done, and not more than seven or eight hours before the Enemy was down wth them and kill'd two men, and the place where y^e dead bodies lay was sixty Miles from them, so considering the Enemy's being amongst them judg'd it not safe to march so far from their several Garrisons, for a small Scout, at that Juncture, drawn out, wou'd have very much expos'd them, their Number not being above five or six in a Garrison, and the Garrison very scattering. As to the marching Forces and sundry of the Garrisons they are constantly in the Woods, in sundry small Scouts, and are faithfull in their Duties by what I hear from them from time to time.

I shall Direct the Officers to prepare their Rolls as fast as they can.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most Dutiful Serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Capt Bourn being indispos'd, and desirous to wait on your Hon^r I have permitted him to carry the Express for its more speedy Arrival. If your Hon^r shou'd be at Newberry in a short time I wou'd be gl'ad to have leave to wait on You there for a few hours.

Mass. Arch. 52. 165.

11th May 1725.

Sir,

This Came by [] & I hope this Will finde you diligently Employ'd in Enlisting & getting your Men ready for their Embarcation. Capt Homan Carried you £80 for bounty Money for so many

Men & I desire you'll Exert your self so as to gett your Full number, tho' you should go as farr as the Vineyard to make them up; but I hope there will be no need of that. Gett them on Bord as soon as possible, & when it shall please God you arrive safe with them at Falmouth you are to take Coll^l Westbrook's order for your further proceeding. See that the Men be well used & well disciplined. I shall be well Pleased to have Leu^t Dimock first Lieu^t & you must have a second Leu^t w^{ch} will bee appointed you when you gett to your Rendezvous. I have nothing more at p'sent but to recommend to you all Possible dispatch.

CAP^t BOURNE

Yr []

Mass. Arch. 52. 166, 167.

[Names in the Muster Roll of the Company in his Majesty's Service under the Command of Jeremiah Moulton, Captain, from Jan. 18 to May 11, 1725. For other information see the original.]

Jeremiah Moulton, Capt. York
 Solomon Pike, Lieut. Portsmouth
 Will^m Card, Ensign, York
 Isaac Powers, Sergt. Ipswich
 Benj^a Burden, Do. Watertowne
 Michall Chapman, Corp^l Ipswich
 Robert Lambort, Do. York
 Rich^d Brawn, York
 Edmund Black, Topsfield
 Michall Coffin, Topsfield
 Thom^s Boothbey, Hamton
 John Dill, York
 David Welch, York
 William Morage, York
 Aron Knap, Watertowne
 Ephrem Ayers, York
 Daniell Green, York
 John Parkor, York
 Sam^l Williams, Lyn
 David Tomass, Capean
 Petter Mathews, York
 Wymon Bradburey, Salsburey
 Nath^l Chapman, Ipswich
 Boston June 1st 1725.

Benj^a Whitte, Do
 Andrew Wittum, York
 John Ingorson, Lyn
 James Bragdon, York, Serv^t to Cap^t
 Moulton
 Philip Hall, Kittrey
 Simon George, Natick
 Nathan Peas, Sandigo,
 Serv^t to Maj^r Gorham
 Andrew Baxter, Dedham, Serv^t to y^c
 Rev^d Baxter
 Samuel Webber, York
 Benj^a Astin, York
 Joseph Young, York
 John Daus, Oyster River
 Thomas Groton, Jabacco
 David Tyler, serg, York
 Andrew Wittum, sent^l omited Last
 Rolle
 Petter Mathews, York, omited Last
 Rolle
 Nath^l Bigsbey, York, omited Last
 Rolle

Errors Excepted p^r David Tyler.

June 9th 1725. Resolved that Two hundred and fifty six pounds, eight shillings & three pence be paid to the officers and soldiers whose names are born on the within roll.

Mass. Arch. 91, 134, 135.

Falm°. May 17th 1725.May it Please y^r Honour

I receiv'd your letter of the fourth Currant on the 15th of the same wherein your Hon^r orders me to give a particular account of the black point scout whom your Hon^r calls Eighteen men, if so my Clark has made a mistake in Coppying, for there was but Eight men and most of them Inhabitants, so that there was no officer with them but a Soldier or two to go with them to look their cattle. As to the men in Falmouth I immediately drew out all that I could Judge was proper, which did not exceed Twenty, and sent Capt. Bourn & Leiu^t Dominicus Jordan. I did not give them orders to pursue the enemy let their numbers be what they would, but left them to their own Judgments, according to what discovery they should make, knowing they had behav'd themselves very well when they had an Oppertunity on the enemy, and are reputed men of Courage, and by the Accets they had from Black Point people, and Mitchels and Spurwink Garrisons, they were a considerable number as I acquainted your Hon^r before, and by what discovery they made by the Indian Tracks, they could not Judge themselves to be a number sufficient to follow them. I do assure your Hon^r. I did not leave more than three men in a Garrison with the Inhabitants and Soldiers for their Defence, which was as little as possible could be left In as much as the place where they were burning our houses and killing our Cattle was not less then Eleven or Twelve Miles through the Woods the nighest way wee could get to them.

I humbly subscribe my
selfe your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52, 176.

Falmouth May 17th 1725.

May it please your Honour,—

I rec'd your Hon^{rs} orders of the Eleventh Currant and shall Endeavour when I have rec^d the recruits to Improve them in the best manner I can to Intercept and destroy the Enemy & follow your Hon^{rs} orders.

Capt. Bean arriv'd here from York the 15th Currant. I immediately dispatcht him to Capt Gyles with directions that nothing may be neglected relateing the march on Amuscoggin haveing before sent the Quota of men Pursuant to your Hon^{rs} orders. I have since that made up a Scout of Twenty Eight Men, soldiers and Inhabitants, whom I sent out the Sixteenth at night under the Command of Lieut Dominicus Jordan, diligently to search the most likely places on the backs of the Towns, from this place

to Saco Salmon Falls, and intend to continue & strengthen them with more men as soon as possible, if your Hon^{rs} orders do not call them off, these being the places the Enemy chiefly aim'd at both last Summer & this.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

Dutifull Humb^l Servt.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I herewith send y^r Hon^r a Journal of our Proceedings Since I left Boston. I have not yet rec^d the recruits. T. W.

Falm^o May 20th 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 177.

Falm^o May 21, 1725.

May it please your Hon^r

Lieut Dominicus Jordan (who I inform'd of in mine of the Seven teenth), is return'd about three a Clock, and informs that he Tract Two parties of Indians that came out of the Country & return'd in two parties. The least of their paths were much larger then what his Scout made, who consisted of thirty two men, haveing added four to this Scout since my last. Wee Judge that the greatest part of the Enemy are drawn some Distance back, on the great Rivers, this being their time to fish for Salmon & other fish up the fresh Rivers on which the Indians yearly make a fishing voyage. Our winter scouts discovered sundry of their fishing places on Saco, Pesomscott & Amuscoggin Rivers where they made large Quant^{ys} last Summer. The new recruits are not yet come, notwithstanding wee have had so many Westerly winds. As soon as they arrive, if Arm'd, I will endeavour to visit some of their fishing places.

I have since my last, examin'd Henery McKenny relateing the Indians he saw when he burnt the Houses at Black Point, and charg'd him to relate no more then he could give his Oath to. He attests that he told between Thirty & Forty on the plain Marsh from the Ferry Garrison where he was on his Guard in the Watch Box, and at the same time there were others scattered firing the houses up and Down.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

Dutifull Humb^l Servant,

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I have permitted Ebenezer Nutting, the Armourer, to wait on y^r Hon^r he wanting sundry Tools. I think it of absolute necessity that he be sent down again as soon as possible, sundry of our Arms being out of Repair.

Mass. Arch. 52: 183.

T. W.

Much Honoured s^r I, your Humble Petitioner, belonging to Captain Samuel Hincks, at Fort Mary in Biddiford, Do Humbly Desire your Honours favour to Dismiss me from the Fort, because if it may be your Honours Pleasure, I would get into Capt Jordans Company. I am Honoured s^r your Most Humble Dutifull and Obedient Servant,

RICHARD DAVIS.

Biddeford, May 24, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 186.

Sir,

It being highly probable that the Indians of Penobscot will speedily be out in the vessels they took last Summer from the English & will infest the Eastern Coast to the great Disturbance & Loss of those concerned in the Fishery;

I desire you to draw out of your Ships Comp^a fifty of your ablest Men to proceed East so far as Passamaquody or the Mouth of S^t Croix River, in two small Vessels provided for that Purpose, to be under the Command of your Lieutenant & such Officer (for the other vessel) as you shall think fit to appoint. Let them keep near the Shoar, & look into the Harbours & Bays among the Islands as they go along, more especially at Pemaquid, Penobscot, Fox Island & Mount Desert Bays, the Mouth of Petit River & Passamaquody, & Endeavour to get Intelligence of the Enemy & Decoy them by Sounding for Fish, Concealing their Men & such other Methods as are proper for that End, And by all possible Means to find out, suppress & destroy the Indian Enemy as well as any Pirates that may, haply, be on the Coast at this Time. And for their Encouragem^t they will have One Hundred Pounds for each scalp of a Male Indian above twelve years old, & for other Scalps, & Prisoners the highest Premium the Law Allows.

Notwithstanding the Direction before mentioned I do n't limit you as to the Extent of Coast for this Cruise, But leave it to you & the Discretion of your Officer how far East he may proceed, In which he must govern himself according to the Intelligence he may meet.

If he shall hear of the Enemy on Shoar Let him Land such a Number of his Comp^a as he shall judge fit to ambush or p'sue them. And particularly, I think it advisable that they ly some Time in Ambush on the Western Point of a small Island at the Mouth of Petit River, within two Leagues of Machias, the usual Passage of the Indians from Passamaquody & S^t John's River to Penobscot. For more particular Information in these Matters your Officer had best consult the Pilots.

This Cruise may be for Forty Days, or if Circumstances shall be such as to give great Prospects of doing Service let them stay out longer.

Boston, May 24, 1725.

I am (Sir)

CAP^t CORNWALL.

P.S. Lett your Lieut. Advise Coll. Dowcett, L^t Gov^r of Annapolis, of his Cruize If he meet with an Opportunity of Sending to him. [Military Orders. Hand-writing of Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 188-190.

[A letter from Samuel Hincks to Gov. Dummer, dated Fort Mary, 25 May 1725, says—"This comes with Expresses to y^r Honour from Col^o Westbrook.

I can't inform y^r Hon^r any Thing more but what offers here; one tarbox Lost a son by 9 Indians on our Plains [] Dayes since & Carried of his Scalp. We, alarmed yesterday, Knew not y^o occasion the Day before, for seing y^e Indians & in such parcels, They appear at Every place; they Discover themselves, I believe, in order to Know our strength, that we may issue out, and as I Informed y^r Honour before, we want men to march, for now, as well as other times I have ventured to Lend two or three, to Carry & forward Expresses which hope I don't offend in."

He says, that he has no clerk, neither any man in his fort who knows any thing about his affairs. And yet he says, that his fort is guarded and he can defend it if assaulted. "Y^r Hon^r will not blame me if I do come."

Much that follows is obscure, caused by the fading of the ink.

He mentions his wife, and his interest at Portsmouth.

"Wherefore, tho' I neglect no duty, I hope y^r Hon^r wil Consider these things and give Leave to y^r Humble servant."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 191.

May it Plese your Hon^r

I have Sent in my Role by Ensi^{gn} John Carleyle to attest, he hath Sarued y^r Hon^r & his Country all most foure years, a man of Good Report with us, beloved by all. I pray your Hon^{rs} fauour toward him.

S If you plesse to Lett him haue Leu^{tt} Jaques post it's uery a Greeable to Me & my Company. Leu^{tt} Jaques hath deuoted him selfe to the fishery at y^r Leue.

S^r My Company by Dismissions &c. Runaways, sum Turned into other Companys &c. sum Scatred to the farthest part of y^e Est, I Can Make but Thirty, & we are Scouting Continually. My Men, at this time, are up Saco Riuer.

I should be Glad with a Sutable Number to uisit the Indians Hed quarters but to Submission.

Pray S^r Giue me Leve to uisit Boston sum time in June on My one priuit affairs, if it be but two days.

S^r nothing New. Your Honour, I hope, hath a Good Representitive from York this year. With Most Humble Duty am S^r y^{or} Hon^{rs}

Most obedient Ser^{tt}

York, May 26th 1725.

JOHNSON HARMON.

To ye Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq &c.

Mass. Arch. 52: 192.

You are directed to embrace the first favourable Season of Wind & Weath^r & Proceed East with the Comp^a of Voluntiers under your Command in the Sloop Merry Meeting, in Quest of the Enemy Indians, especially a Party of the Penobscot Indians who now invest the Eastern Coast, in a Scooner by them taken from the English. You must put into Falm^o in Casco Bay & acquaint Coll Westbrook with your Design & shew him y^r Instructions, And there get what Intelligence you can of the said Indians.

And without Making any Delay at Falm^o Proceed East, according to your Intelligence, Keeping near the Shoar & Sounding for Fish, Concealing your Men & Appearing in all Respects in such a Manner as may most probably decoy the Enemy. And Putting into the most likely Places to meet with the Indians or gain any Advice of them. And upon Meeting with them, Attack them with your best Courage, & Conduct, & do your utmost to take, Kill & destroy them.

You must proceed East no further than Passamaquody & Return in thirty days after, from Casco, Unless you have a very fair Prospect of Meeting the Enemy, And in such Case you may extend your Cruise further both as to Time and Place. Send Coll. Dowcett, L^t Gov^r of Nova Scotia an Acc^t of your Design & Proceedings with a Copy of y^r Instructions, If you meet with any Conveyance.

Let me have Advice from you as often as you have Opportunity.

Endorsed: Instructions to Cp^t Saunders, June 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 198, 199.

S^r

I have the Letters you lately wrote Me, & shall be Glad to hear of Your Success. Upon your Return you may Come to Boston to make up your Roll, which I understand labours upon a Complaint given into the house by or on behalf of Two of your Men, sign'd by them, pretending that You have detain'd their Wages from them & Rec^d the Wages of one of them without his Order, which he says he gave only to Cap^t Nowell. I doubt not of your Justifying your self against these Charges & am Your Humble Serv^t.

W. D[UMMER.]

4th June 1725.

The Names of the Men are Jos: Crosby & Hugh Holman.
 [To] Col^o Harmon.
 Mass. Arch. 52: 200.

Boston 4th June 1725.

S^r

I have Rec^d many of Yours, lately, & perceive Your great Industry to obtain an opportunity of doing Some Service against the Enemy, & the Reinforcem^t of Indians being as I hope ere this Arriv'd You. I doubt not, of Your Employing them in some Notable Enterprise. This^s Covers Doct^r Bacon's Commissⁿ under Cap^t Bourn & also Jerem^h House to be Lieut of the other Company of Indians, for They must be divided into Two Companys. Howes^r Commission has a blank for the Name of the Captain, who must be some Able, Active Man. I hope Cap^t Bourn will be with You in a short time with More Indians & by Capt Franklyn you shall have 10 Good Whale Boats. For the present you will send other Indians out in a body or otherwise Employ them as You shall upon the Best Intelligence find most proper for The Service. Two fellows of Col^o Harman's Company have put in a petition to the Gen^l Court to have him sent for to Answer to their Complaints of Detaining their Wages from them. And the House have, it seems, thought it worth while to Address Me that he may be sent for accordingly, And tho' I dont think proper to send for him Yet I would have You to tell him he may have Liberty to Come to Town to make up his Muster Roll which for the present is Demur'd, as I am Inform'd. M^r Grant moves me for a Reinforcem^t of Two Men at the Garrison house of James Grey. Let him have them, if it be Necessary & you can spare them. Tell Capt Moulton that I expect if you have a prospect of any Eminent service that he be Ready to March when You shall Direct him. If it be Consistent with the present occasion of service let Capt Oliver Come to make up his Muster Roll.

I am Y^r Humble Serv^t

W. D[UMMER].

P.S.—If it be necessary for You to come to the Court after You have Dispos'd of the Troops in the best Manner You Can, You may do it. After the present Exigency the Indians must be Employed according to my former Orders.

Deliver the Enclosed to Col^o Harmon.

[Letter to] Col^o Tho^s Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 52: 201, 202.

S^r

In pursuant to an order Rec^d from Your Hon^r bearing Date the 18th Currant, to Enlist thirty able bodied Indians for his maj. sarvis In the Estern fronteres: on Satterday morning I sett out from boston & since have notifi'd all the Indians in Little compton & the south part of Tiverton to meet me this Day, by twelve of the Clock, att the place appointed, which thay Did, Tho not all, for some Ill minded person had told them that there was to be a press. Notwithstanding, about forty men appered, and after I had treetted with them by Argument and Drink sofcient, thay Came to this Result, that if your Hon^r see Cause To Commistionate an officer to Coñmand them as thay should Lick, then thay ware Redy & willing to sarve your Hon^r & there Country, otherwise thay should not List; and the person thay all Pitch'd upon for there Cap^t is Cap^t John Palmor, of Little Compton, who hath bin seaurall tims out in the sarvis with them: & if he be Incuraged by your Hon^r to goe, there is Noe Doubt but that he may have a full Company of Indians & English under officers. So not being able to proseed any farther have sent the barrar hereof to your Hon^r to Know your further will & pleasur in the premises.

I subscribe s^r your Hon^{rs} most Humble & obedient saruant, To Coñmand.
 Little Compton June y^e 21st 1725. THO^s CHURCH.
 Mass. Arch. 52: 203.

Endorsed:—To the Hon^{ble} W^m Dummer Esq^r Lef^t Govenor & Commander In Chief In & over his maj^{ty} Province of the massachusetts Bay In new En[g]land: att Boston.

p^r sent p^r m^r John Coe.

June 21, 1725.

Sir,

Upon Advice of the Motions of the Enemy I have Ordered two Troops from Ipswich & Newbury for Securing the County of York, to have their Head Quarters at Berwick & Wells, And on raising four Companies of Voluntiers, whom I intend to send across the Countrey from Dunstable to Berwick (which will be a great Defence to your Province) & to be employed for the Annoyance of the Enemy according as they shall have Intelligence of their Motions after their Arrival in the County of York. I have, likewise, sent into the County of Bristol for thirty Indians, And expect all the Companies will be ready for march in a few Days. I have likewise Order'd a Company of Voluntiers to be raised in the County of York for this Service. And I hope you will Levy 100 Men, at least, in your Governm^t upon this critical Juncture.

[To] L^t Gov^r Wentworth.

Mass. Arch. 52: 204.

Instructions to the Commanders of the two Troops to be drawn out of the County of Essex, & sent for the Defence of the Towns in the County of York. They must march directly to the Towns of Wells & Berwick, one of them must be posted at Berwick & the other at Wells, as their Head Quarters.

They must generally be employ'd in passing through the Woods, from the Heads of the said two Towns, unless more important business call y^m off, & carefully look out for the Tracks of the Enemy & pursue them in all Places that are practicable, till they come up with them.

Upon Intelligence of the Enemy Assaulting any of the Places in the said County, Whether the Eastern or Western Towns, They must immediately Repair to the said Towns for their Defence & the Annoyance of the Enemy. And in all Things they must act with the greatest Conduct & Vigour for the Safeguard of the Inhabitants & Destruction of the Enemy.

The troopers must be assured, for their Encouragement, That the Govern^t will allow them 100 lb. for each Scalp, besides their Wages, for such Indians as they shall kill in their Marchings & Scoutings. The said Commanders of the Troops must, from Time to Time, follow such Orders as y^y shall receive from Col^l T. W. Commander of the Eastern Forces.*

I suppose you intend these instructions for Coll^o Westbrook. There must be instruction to each Cap^t besides, agreeable hereto, beginning wth an instruction to march, forthwith, to those Towns.

W. D.

Boston June 21, 1721 [1725?]

To Col^{os} Noyes & Appleton.

Mass. Arch. 52: 204.

May it Please your Hon^r

In my last, of the 17th Ins^t, I inform'd that Cap^t Bourn and Cap^t Franklyn were not come, whom your Hon^r inform'd me in yours of the 4th Curr^t would be with me in a few days. We have not more than Six days Provision left; if Franklyn do not arrive in a few days I shall not be able to keep the Scouts out.

Jo: Nebon asserts, that the Penobscot Tribe have planted a great Quantity of Corn at their old Town & at their new, but Saccaristis will not own they have planted any below their new Town. Saccaristis affirms, that y^e Indians fitted out two of the Sconers y^t they took last Summer & went a fishing & getting Soils off at Grand Menan and the mouth of S^t Johns River, sometime in the latter end of May last. I am someth^e surpriz'd the Indians are so still at this Juncture.

* The preceding paragraphs appear to be in the hand writing of Secretary Willard; what follows was written by Gov. Dummer.

I omitted to inform your Hon^r of Cap^t Moultons return on the 15th of this Ins^t from Pigwocket; he made little or no Discovery of the Enemy, saving where Cap^t Lovewell had his fight. There he found the place where those Bodies of twelve of our men and four of the Enemys were buried. As they went up by the side of Osaby River they found a dead body and judge it to be Cap^t Lovewell's Lieu^t. I wou'd have sent Cap^t Slocum with the Hostages before this had there been any Winds, tho' loth to part with the sloop till another Sloop arriv'd, it being of absolute necessity to have one constantly here, we having frequent Occasion to remove Provision from place to place, according to our marches. If your Hon^r shou'd think fit, I believe it wou'd be best that all the Officers return to their Posts as soon as their Affairs will admitt of it, so that we may be in the best posture we can in all our Frontiers to receive the Enemy, in case they shou'd make their Attempts on us.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Serv^t

Falmouth 22^d June 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 205.

May it please your Hon^r

I wrote the Enclos'd about ten a Clock in the forenoon, Cap^t Franklin arriv'd here about eight a Clock in the evening, by whom I rece'd your Hon^{rs} orders, Dated the 16th Curr^t which I shall strictly observe. I have this morning landed the stores, and now wait for a fair wind to send Cap Penhallow with twenty men on board the Sloop to proceed to Arrow-sick & S^t Georges, to see wether the Indians have not attackt those garri-sick, in as much as I cannot learn any thing of them up this way.

I had forgot to inform in the enclos'd, that Sacaristy says, that there was sixty Indians at Blackpoint when they burnt the houses and kill'd the Cattle there, on the 29th of last April, and that it was the same Indians that fought Cap^t Lovewell at Ossiby, which well agrees with Lovells fight, that being the 7th of May following.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull Humbl^d servant

Falm^o June 23^d 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P. S. I would fain wait till Cap^t Bourn comes down, that I may settle the Indian Comp^{ys} so that they may be easy.

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52. 206.

Ipsw^c June 23^d, 1725.May it Pleas yo Hon^r

You^r Hon^{rs} Order came to my hand on Tuesday: y^e 22th, the 23th they March^d Cap^t Joseph Gold^s Com^{and}^r wth a full Troop to the Estward according to yo^r Hon^{rs} order.

The Troops in y^e Regiments, of Late, do not consist more then 40 Men, besides theire Officers. Considering the difficulty & danger of theire Marching in the Estward parts, I have taken out of Ipswich & Rowley Troop to make him a full Troop, to y^e numb^r of six^{ty} Men; they are all likely Men, & all well fitted, & goe out wth good Courage. If I have transgress'd, I pray that yo^r Hon^r would signify it to me. I had no ord^s to subsist the men, I ordered every Man to take 3 or 4 days provition to carry them to Wells: & I Assured them it would be allow'd as heretofore.

I am yo^r Hon^{rs} Most Humble serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52: 207.

JOHN APPLETON.

Falm^o June 24th 1725.May it please your Hon^r

Some hours after I had seal'd my last, the wind came fair for Cap^{tn} Penhallow to go East, which he Embract, and the Sloop had not been out of sig^t more than an hour before I rec'd a verbal acc^t from L^t Dominicus Jordan (who was out with his Scout) that the Indians had kill'd a man at Spurwink garrison, and that he heard the Guns, and was on y^e spott in less then two hours. I cannot give a further Acc^t at present. Cap^t Kenady will be able to inform your Hon^r the posture wee are in at this time. If your Hon^r should think fitt, I will give Lieu^t Jordan the Command of the second Company of Indians.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull Humb^l servant,

Mass. Arch. 52. 207.

THO^o WESTBROOK.

[Letter to Col Johnson Harmon—raising men.]

If you Can Inlist men to make up your Comp^y It will bee very acceptable to Me, w^{ch} I Choose rather than Impressing, & do hereby give you direction for what able Men you Can gett for that Purpose who are not of the County of Yorke.

To Coll^o Johnson Harman.

[Initials not distinct.]

Boston 25th June 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52. 206.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec'd your Hon^{rs} orders of the 19th and of the 21st on the 6th of this Ins^t ab^t nine or ten a Clock at night. I immediately dispatcht repeated orders to all our fronteirs in the County of York to be strict on their gaurds, and orders to Cap^t Moulton to assist the Cap^{ts} of the Troops with experient and faithfull Pilots. I constantly keep out Scouts some distance from the Towns, endeavouring to make discovery. I wrote some Letters p^r Capⁿ Kenady which will not be long before they come to your Hon^{rs} hands. I diligently searcht to find out w^{ch} way y^t Scout came y^t kill'd y^e man at Spurwink, but cannot find out unless they came by water.

I am your Hon^{rs} most Dutiful Humb^l servant

Falm^o June 26th 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 211.

Sir,

I am inform'd that the Indians lately enlisted under Cpt^e Bourne, especially those that Came last to you p^r Saunders, have complained of great Injustice done them by Defrauding them of a Part of the Money allowed them by the Govern^{mt} for their Enlisting, which was 20/. a Man. I would therefore have you take the first Opportunity, To enquire of the Indians if they can charge any of the Officers concern'd in Detaining from them their Money, And if any of them say they have not rec^d the whole of their Premium, Call the Officer that gave them their Money & the Indians that complain before you, And make the strictest Inquiry into the Truth of this Matter; For if I find the Indians have been any Ways oppress'd I shall take Care that full Satisfaction be given them. And such Officers shall have the utmost Marks of my Displeasure. Therefore, I expect that you be very much in Earnest in this Inquiry.

Inclose an acc^t of Intelligence I have from some that are acquainted wth the Indian affairs, which may be of use to you, tho' I doubt not but you have taken Care to gett the best information in order to p^rforme some such service, now, when you shall have a good Number of Men with you. I have noe Deserters in Custody, one In Cambridge Goal & the other In Newberry who being notorious offenders I shall, by Advice of the Councill, putt over into your Hands to be try'd by a Court Martial for an Example of Terrour to Others, It being of the highest Consequence to Check that spirit amongst the Forces. They shall both of them be secured in Newbury Goal forthwith, & I direct you send downe a faithfull serjeant, wth seaven Men, to take them into Custody & bring to Falmouth, in order to their speedy tryal, & you must take Care to have a sufficient number of officers to Make a Court. You shall have a more p^ticular Acc^t of these deserters, in order to your proceedings, lodged wth Newbury & wth Salem men.

Endorsed: Lett^r to Col^o Westbrook, June 28, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 209, 210.

Portsmouth, June 28, 1725.

S^r,

The Sloop Merry-Meeting arrived at New Castle, yesterday, about three of the Clock afternoon, and after the delivery of your Hon^{rs} Letter to Lieut^{nt} Gov^{nr} Wentworth, he called his Council together, and by their advice did appoint Co^{ll} Shadrack Walton to Joyn with us in our Affair with the Eastern Indians. We hope he will be able to goe on Board a little after noon. Lieut^{nt} Gov^{nr} Wentworth thinks that the Indians will not much encline to goe to Boston, but Choose rather to come to Casco-Bay, or Winter Harbour. which places he Judgeth more convenient for a Conference than Boston, where (he saith) those Indians did never meet on such an Occasion, and (accordingly), in his Instructions to Co^{ll} Walton, does allow him to agree to their coming to either of s^d places, if the Indians doe Insist upon it.

We are your Hon^{rs} most Humble, Obedient servants,

To His Hon^r Lieut^{nt}
Gov^{nr} Dummer &c.

JOHN STODDARD
JOHN WAINWRIGHT.

Mass. Arch. 52: 210½.

From on Board the Sloop Merry-Meeting, at New Castle, June 28, 1725.

S^r

Since we Wrote, Cap^t Slocum came into this Harbour with the two Indians, which are now on Board with us. They tell us that the S^{nt} Johns, and Cape Sable Indians have agreed to abide by what the Penobscot Indians shall agree to, and that the Penobscott Indians have directed him to acquaint your Hon^r that they are willing to be at Peace, and that it lyeth with you whither there shall be Peace or not. They are desirous to treat in their own River which hath not been stained with Blood. They further add, that when we Come to S^{nt} George, they can soon find some of the Penobscott Indians and bring them to us.

We are now weighing Anchour, and hope to be at Casco Bay before to Morrow Morning.

and are your Hon^{rs} Most Humble servants,

JOHN STODDARD
JOHN WAINWRIGHT.

P. S. This goes by Capⁿ Slocum, Who we desire may be dispatched to Casco Bay as soon as may be, where we shall leave directions where we may be found.

Mass. Arch. 52: 210½.

Falmouth July 3^d 1725.May it Please your Hon^r

I examin'd the under-named Indians relating their Enlisting with Cap^t Bourn, and they say they rec^d no more money than is Annexed to each mans name. I immediately sent for Cap^t Bourn while they were present, and askt him the reason, his Answer was, that he agreed with them for that Sum and no more, which some of the Indians own'd and others made Excuses and said they did not so well understand it. Cap^t Bourns says, that he Enlisted them in the Room of some that Deserted, and inform'd them that they shou'd receive wages from the time that the Deserters Enlisted, & that they were well satisfy'd therewith.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull Humble Serv^tTHO^s WESTBROOK.

John Comshute rec^d 11^s; Jacob Paul, Thomas Tarah, David Job, Aaron Nummock, Joshua Hood, Tom Kennaway [each ten shillings].

Endorsed:—On his Maj^{ty}s service.

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r, Lieu^t Gov^r & commander in Chief &c.

In Boston.

Mass. Arch. 52: 211½.

Falmouth, July 3^d, 1725.May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Letters, by Cap^t Bourn, of the 24th, and those p^r Serj^t Parker of the 28th of last Month, with the enclos'd Information relating the Indians. I always make it my business to get the best Informations relating the Enemy I can, and Inform'd your Hon^r of the Indians living on the back of Mount Desert in my letter last September, and that I was Inform'd they were supply'd from Annapolis by some man that married in that Country, who supply'd one Bellisle, a frenchman, who married with one of Casteen's Daughters, and mostly lives thereabouts, so that it well agrees with the Information your Hon^r Enclos'd, and likewise with what I inform'd in my Letter of the 17th of March 1724-5 that two Friars and several of them liv'd at Passimaquoddie and Adjacent to it. As to that part of the Information that they are up in the Countrey till the last of June, about their Corn, interferes with their yearly Customs in coming down the last of May, or not exceeding the first of June, to gett Eggs and Fowl, during wh^{ch} time they generally leave their old men & women to tend their Corn, and then are down again the last of July or August, Catching Sea Fowl, and Sail before I seal'd this. I rec^d your Hon^{rs} p^r Coll^o Harmon, the 3^d of July, which was Dated the 25th of last Month. As to the Indians

planting their Corn, I wrote Capt Kennedy the best Information I cou'd get at present. By your Hon^{rs} Orders to me I understand your Hon^r intends to visit the Penobscott Tribe. We have rec^d but four Whale boats since I wrote your Hon^r that we had few or none fit for service, so that there is necessity of having them from the Castle, and ten or twelve more.

The Indians Cap^t Bourn Enlisted are most of them in the Woods; fourty are with Lt Jordan up Saco River, whom I don't expect in this ten days, and another party are with Cap^t Penhallow whom I have Directed to attend the Commissioners Orders, so that I can't settle them Comp^ys at present, according to your Hon^{rs} Orders. I have, therefore, sent Cap^t Bourn, with these Expresses, to wait on your Hon^r hearing little of the Enemy and making no Discovery of them. I wou'd desire to wait on your Hon^r a few days at Boston before I be put on any further service. I shall take Care to leave the Frontiers on their Guard. The Commissioners sail'd from this place y^e 30th of last Month.

I am your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 212, 213.

Falm^o July 4th 1725.

May it please your Hon^r

As to the Two Deserters, wee have no manner of place at Falm^o to secure them, so that they will be a great Clog to the service; neither have wee a sufficient number of Commission officers to try them, unless wee call them off from their several posts and Scouts, so that the service will suffer, the frontiers being so long it is difficult getting them together. I would pray your Honour either to continue them where they are for the present till the Affaires are in a better posture, or that they be tryed by the Justices of the Assises in the County where they were taken, as is explain'd in the Sixtth Article of the Martial Law. However, I submit to your Hon^{rs} pleasure, and am your Hon^{rs} most

Dutifull H^{umble} servant,

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 214.

May it Please your Hon^r

The Lieu^t of the man of Warr arriv'd here the 6th Curr^t with a small Sloop they took from the Indians about Ten days ago, and one Samuel Trask,* whom he redeem'd from Casteen, of whom I got the Enclosed Information, and the other from Lieu^t James March. It seems to me as if

* See REGISTER, xiv., 139, 140, for a copy of a letter (Mass. Arch. 52, 226-9), from Baron De Castine, the younger, dated at Pentagouet, 23 July, 1725, in which he mentions the fact

the providence of God had sent him at this Juncture to do us great service. I designe this night to follow Sanders & inform him of the Indian vessel, for I question wether he be gone from S^t Georges. I hear nothing from M^r Grant. If your Hon^r should draw any men from Berwick & Wells, I am of opinion that it would be best for the service to Draw the old Soldiers and let the new men gaurd the Inhabitants.

I am your Hon^{rs} most Dutiful serv^t

Falm^o July 7th 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 214.

May it Please your Hon^r

I have stopt Sam^l Trask for the present, by consent of Lieut^t Prichard, for a Pilott. He has on board one M^r Bell that is a very good Pilott. I have talkt with him. He is willing to serve the Govern^t if he can get his bread by it. If Cap^t Slocom be not sail'd it would be for the service to send him with Slocom, and if he be, to send him by the first; wee very much want Slocom.

I am your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull servant.

Falm^o July 8th 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass, Arch. 52: 215.

of having redeemed Samuel Trask, "of Salem, near Marblehead," "from the Salvages," for 10 pistoles.

This Samuel Trask was a grandson of Captain William, of Salem, where he was born 14 August, 1671, and died in Edgecomb, Maine, in the month of August, 1789, at the advanced age of 118 years. The tradition in the family is, that "he walked a mile home and back, on the day of his death, ate his dinner, sat back, appeared to be failing, and soon died." His wife survived him till the May following, when she died; was buried the 20th of May, 1790.

It appears that a sum of money had been voted by the town of Salem for the redemption of Mr. T. from the Indians, but, on the 30th of April, 1725, his whereabouts not being learned, it remaining uncertain whether he was dead or alive, they voted to appropriate the money for the purchase of a bell, "and if said Trask should be heard of and stand in need of help for his redemption," they would contribute towards it. See Sewall's Ancient Dominions of Maine, page 251. Abigail Trask, grand-daughter of Samuel, married the Rev. Samuel Sewall. She was a grandmother of Rufus K. Sewall, Esq., author of the above work. Felt's Annals of Salem, 1st edition, page 379; 2d ed., vol. ii., page 255, contains information concerning the said Samuel Trask. A fac-simile signature of Samuel Trask is here given, his name being appended to various petitions for land, &c., the originals of which are to be found in the Massachusetts Archives, as also that of his sons, Samuel, Jr., Thomas, David, Solomon and Joseph, some if not all of whom left descendants. Several of these petitions are printed in the REGISTER. Samuel Trask and Hannah Steward, both of Salem, were published Nov. 21, 1730. See Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record, vol. i, page 54. This was doubtless Samuel, the "redeemed captive."

Franklin W. Sherman, Esq., Town Clerk of Edgecomb, has sent the following from the Records:

Samuel Trask, Jr., son of Samuel Trask, was born in Edgecomb, Oct. 24, 1731. Dorcas Trask, his wife, was born Oct. 16, 1733.

Samuel Trask

Letter to Gov^r Wentworth.July 9th 1725.S^r

I must pray you to excuse me that I have not of late been more Punctual in Acknowledging your Letters w^{ch} I don't use to bee guilty of, but my time towards the End of the sessions was a Little more than ordinarily taken up & has been Since. I Consulted the Council about your proposal for the Indians Coming to Winter Harbor &c. but they were of opinion it was more honorable to Insist upon their Coming to Boston. I have sent orders accordingly to our Commiss^{rs} & as I have Little faith of the Sincerity of the Indians for a Peace, at p'sent, & it seeming by Many Concurring Circumstances that they are taking an oportunity to surprise us & that they aim, Cheifly, at amusing us till they have gott in their Corne, which we have an Undoubted Account that they have Planted in Penobscott New Towne & some say in y^e old Towne too. I have ordered about Two hundred & Twenty Mer to March Thither the same Way that Cap^t Heath went the last Year, & if you shall think fitt to send a Company of your Men with them it will Strengthen them & p'haps Make the March More Chearful; & I hope if it shall Please God to succeed us herein the Indians will then be in earnest for a Peace & Come in wherever you shall think it Proper. I have order[ed] our Forces to March the 1st of August. If you Please to keep the affair Secret as Possible you may adjourn the time of Marching wth Collⁿ Westbrook who is under orders to be very secret.

Mass. Arch. 52: 216.

Gentlemen,

I hope ere this you'l receive my L^r by Capⁿ Heath in answer to your last, who sail'd yesterday Morning in Cap^t Slocum. This incloses you m^r Winslow's Acc^o of the Indians proceeding at Sea & by this & Many other Accounts wee have of Other Tracks by Land & the Man they Killed at Spurwink you'll doubtless be of opinion that they have no honest intentions towards a Peace, as Yett & of the necessity (if it shall Please God to favour us) of Making some other Impressions on them & of retaliating the Injures wee have rec'd from the Penobscott Tribe, & without that I doubt whether wee shall ever make a good & honorable Peace. I hope Saunders is seeking those Privateers before now. I have sent by y^r Land bearer to be Conveyed to Him, this intelligence, but if you have any oportunity of Communicating more directly you'l do well to do it.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

[To] John Stoddard

John Wainwright Esq. Commiss^{rs}, &c.July 9th 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 217.

S^r

I rece'd sundry of your Letters by Cap^t Bourne by whome you'l receive this, & I refer you to my L^{rs} by Cap^t Heath, who sail'd with Slocum the 8th instant, by whome was sent you 29 Indians from Bristol County Comand^d by Leift Edw^d Southworth. I Cannot Consent to your Comeing to Boston till the March for Penobscott bee proceeded on, & then, If you should not go your selfe I shall bee glad to see you in Towne, but It would give me greater satisfaction to have that Important service Conducted by your selfe. I desire nothing May hinder or delay that March, but that the Forces May bee well on their Way by the 1st of August. The Gentlemen of the Councill to whome I have now mentioned It are in Great Expectation of the success of it, & the Province being at a vast Charge & the People generally well spirited for a vigorous prosecution of the Warr It will become us to Strike while the Iron is hot.

You'l Put 50 of the Indians under the Command of Cap^t Bourne forthwith, & give orders to all the officers & Commiss^{rs} not to Lett them Run in Debt for any thing but mere Necessaryes, for, otherwise, it will impead the getting Indians into the service in time.

You'l have a Sloop Loaden with stores of Provisions &c. with you in a few Dayes. The Treasurer have taken one up already for their service. Slocum brings 4 Whale boats & I shall order in a Little time.

If you have not sent to Newbury for those Deserters you may Defer that Matter till further Order.

You Will always remember that this matter must be kept an Inviolable secret and therefore you must make what Amusements You think proper for that end.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 218.

This incloses you an Acc^t of sum numbers of the Enterprises of the Indians upon your Coast. I have sent one to bee forwarded to Capt Saunders. If you have any opertunity you'l do well to send Him a duplicate. Keep a good looke out. The Indian will Certainly surprise you if they Can if it were onely to introduce an honorable peace for them.

Y^r []

Coll^l Westbrook.

This incloses you an account of news this Day of the Indian Enterprises at sea. I make no doubt but you'l do the utmost to finde & surprise them. You have now an opertunity, by the favor of God, to do some good Service. I have nothing more to ad but dependence on your Industry,

Vigilance & Courage. I shall bee in hope every Day to receive some good Acc^t from you here.

Y^r Friend to serve you []

Cap^t Saunders.

Endorsed: Letters to Coll^o Westbrook & Cap^t Saunders,
9 July 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 219.

S^t Georges, July 10th, 1725.

Sungamock,

We received Your Letter of the twentieth Instant New Stile, wherein you complain of unjust & unchristian Treatment You have received from Liev^t Manvir.

We know of no Man of that Name, yet doubtless we shall be able when we arrive at Boston to understand who it is that hath perpetrated so vile an Action, and shall readily use Our Interest that the Man may be brought to Justice.

The Action as Represented by You is detestable, and ought not to be Countenanced by any Government, especially by those that profess Christianity.

Whether You are rightly informed of the Facts we shall not be able to Judge until we hear what the Man can say for himself. We should more readily conclude that the Relation of the Action made to you was reall if We were assured that the French Man from whom you had it was not a Gainer by the War. But if you can produce Wrote Letters your Messengers inform us were sent on shoar by the Officer you Mention it will enable the Governments to convict him of his perfidious Dealing.

We do assure you that no vessell hath been sent by the Governments to Penobscot or thereabouts with a Flagg of Truce, and if any Man hath pretended to Set up such a Signal, he hath done it of his own mere Motion, which is an Abuse offered to the Governments, and tends to bring the public Faith in Question.

We were sent hither by the Governments of the Massachusetts Bay and New Hampshire, as we informed you in our former Letter, and have with us Cap^t Bane and Capⁿ Jordan, who are known to You, and have been seen by divers of your people.

We have already given you assurances of your Safety in Case you Come hither. We are desirous to make a Speedy return, yet shall make Our Selves easy Six days by which Time you may doubtless be here, you being at little Distance, which appears from your Letter's being dated yesterday, which was the twentieth, New stile.

In the Name & by Order of the Governments of the Massachusetts Bay
and New Hampshire.

To Wenemonet & the other
Chiefs of the Indian tribes.

JN^o STODDARD
SHA. WALTON
JN^o WAINWRIGHT } Commission^{rs}

Copy

Endorsed: Commiss^{rs} Lett^r to the Penobscot Indians.

Mass. Arch. 52: 220, 221.

[Mr. Drake (Book of the Indians, page 332, 11th edition, 1851), says, that "Wenamovet," as he writes his name, "or, as is sometimes spelled, *Wenoggonet*," one of the Abenaki Indians, "appears not to have been a war chief, or in any other way very conspicuous, except as councillor." He was a cousin and successor, as Mr. Drake informs us, of the celebrated Madokawando, who died in 1698; one of whose daughters married the Baron De Castine, by whom he had several children. Though Wenemonet was in reality chief, we are informed that he "was willing to let 'fierce Moxus' bear his well-earned title of chief in all matters of war." A notable exploit of the latter was the capture of Pemaquid, 2d of August, 1689.]

Marblehead, July 11th 1725.

Honred Sir,

Herewith comes Several persons who have bene Examon'd By me relating to the Indians Assaulting and taking our Fishing vessells. I tho't it most Inteligable and Most to y^r Hon^{rs} satisfaction to have the Examonation of the persons Vive Voce, so have Sent them with all possible Dispatch.

And I pray y^r Hon^{rs} would take into Consideration Our Deplorable Surcomstances And affording some relief or our Fishery will be in Danger of being wholly Destroy'd & Broken Up.

I am with all Due respects

y^r Hon^{rs} Most Dutifull & Humb^l serv^t

NATH^l NORDEN.

Mass. Arch. 52: 222.

Falmouth, July 12th 1725.

Honourable

S^t. The 11th Currant I came heither & Delivered to Colo^l Westbrook the Indians with y^e four whale Boats and Your Honours Letters.

I continue Exceeding week, & tho Heartily willing fear I shall not be able to march as appointed, And least I should not have Strength to Travel, would Humbley Suggest to your Honour that Capt Wheelwright and Ensigne Bradbury, who were with me last winter, are able to Pilote the army through, whose Greatest Difficulty will be the length of y^e way & want of water.

I am Your Honours

Col^o Westbrook has (with a Suitable Caution) acquainted me with your Honours Last Orders to him, which is y^e

Casue of my writing as above.

Most Humble

Obedient servant,

JOSEPH HEATH.

Mass. Arch. 52: 222.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders, p^r Cp^t Heath, Dated y^e 6th Curr^t on the 11th Inst. whereon I immediately Dispatcht Orders to Lieu^t Coll^o Harmon with what men of his Comp^y he had left immediately to march to this Place, and to draw ten men from Berwick out of Cap^t Olivers Company and eight out of Cap^t Wheelwrights Comp^y. concluding them Towns wou^d be well cover^d with the Remainder, and the troops at the same time sent Orders to Cap^t Grant to march in five or six days, for I shou^d stay for him. I doubt not but to have the Army on their March before ten days be out, if I don^t stay for some of the Forces from York and Berwick. I just now rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders and Express to Coll^o Stoddard and Cap^t Saunders p^r Cap^t Oliver, about eleven of the Clock. Cap^t Oliver informs me that Cap^t Grant was to march the 12th Ins^t so I am oblig^d to draw 10 men more from Cap^t Oliver. Our People think it will be hard to march to the White hills, at this time of the year, the Weather being so hot. Cap^t Oliver heard one of the Troopers, who had been at Boston, say that he was in hopes the Troops wou^d be dismiss^d by the middle of this week, if so, those towns will be very much Expos^d. My Express got to York on the 12th Curr^t. I doubt not but Cap^t Heath will be able to march altho['] he seems to doubt it.

I hope y^r Hon^r will not think I mistake [your] orders, for if y^{ou} please to refer to y^r last y^{ll} see I und[ers]tand them.

I am your Hon^{rs} Most

dutifull Humb^l servant,

Falm^o July 13, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I don^t expect to sleep much, night nor Day till I have gott the army on their march. I thankfully acknowledge your Hon^{rs} favour in leaveing it either for me to go or stay. I hope I shall be ready on their return to head the next party, and be able to satisfie your hon^r why I stay now.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Superscribed:—

To his Maj^{ty}s special Service.

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r Lieu^t Gov^r
and Commander in Cheif &c. In Boston.

To be delivered to the Honb^l Lieu^t Gov^r Wentworth, so that there may be no delay.

Mass. Archives, 52: 223.

Boston, July 14, 1725.

Sir,

His Honour the Lieut. Gov^r (who is now at the Castle), bids me tell you That upon Cpt. Bourns earnest Request, He has given him a Dismission from the Service, And therefore he Orders That Cpt. Dominicus Jordan (whose Commission will be sent in a few Days) command one Comp^a of Indians, And that Cpt. Kennedy have the Command of the other for this Expedition, & that Lieut. Wright be Kennedy's Lieutenant; That with the other Indians & a proper Number of English to be joined with them a Comp^a be made up for Cpt. Heath; It being necessary that a good Number of Officers should go upon this March. His Honour thinks it will not be needful for you to have the Command of a particular Comp^a. I am likewise to inform you That his Hon^r has dismiss'd the Troops at Berwick & Wells. I heartily wish you Success in y^r Enterprize, And am with sincere Respects (Sir) Your most humble Serv^t J. WILLARD.

If you can project any particular service by sea, Wherein M^r Bell may be useful to you, his Hon^r will very willingly encourage him. J. W.

[This letter is written presumably, to Col. Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 224.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^rs Orders, p^r Capt Kennedy, on the 20th Curr^t. About half the Army marcht for Richmond the 20th Ins^t, and this day the rest will march, if the Weather will admitt, and if something not now seen do not prevent, they will march from Richmond on the Twenty fourth of this Month. If there be any thing design'd against the Enemy on the return of the Army at S^t Johns, Passamaquodi, and in Penobscott Bay, then M^r Bell wou'd be of service.

I am your Hon^rs

most Dutifull serv^t

Falmouth, July 21st, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. This night, since I wrote the above, there is Run Twenty two Indians out of Capt Kenady's Company since I gave him the Command of it, notwithstanding I shall have the Army on their march as soon as the Weather permitts. I fear there has been some bad advise given them, which I am endeavouring to find out.

The bearer, Ensign Williams, has been in the service about a year, and has behav'd himself very well, of whom I shall endeavour to give y^r Hon^r more perticular acc^t.

I am as above,

July 21st

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 225.

May it pleas Your Hon^r

This day about Eleven of the Clock In the forenoon a man being on some Occasion out att an old settlement about a mile distant above the garisons discouer'd ten Indians, being surprised hid himself vntill they Passed by, not knowing whither they were Enemies or Deserters.

As soon as I had the account Geathering My men with all Spead att the Severell Garisons My Ensⁿ: with four men on Horsback Coming to me discovred part of the Indians Coming out: In the Scirts of the Woods Rode Quick upon them, and Required therr Submision, Charging them with Desertion, Which they Submitted too and on Examination understood there was two more In the bushes. He sent two of the men to Search for them, who Endeavored to make there Escape but the men being on horsback soon heded them, and then they also Submitted and on Examination they all Say that they ware Incorriged by Liv^{tt} Bacon, Liv^{tt} House and Ensⁿ: Stanford to deseart and that Enisⁿ Stanford Promised that he would meet them att York. I heave sent the ten Deserters vnder geard to Liv^{tt} Browne, att Arondall, to be Convay'd too Co^{ll} Westbrook, att Falmoth.

from your Hono^{rs} Most Hum^{bl}

Wells, July 26: 1725.

and Duitfull Servint,

SAM^{ll} WHEELWRIGHT.

Mass. Arch. 52: 231.

Hon^d Sir,

This day, about Eleven of the Clock, one of my men, being at Little River, discovered ten Indians who run away from the Army, and thinking they were Enemies they came & made report thereof. I immediately sent for my men in ord^r to Pursue them, but while they were coming together they were discovered by some of them near the highway about a mile from my Fathers, whom wee presently secur'd, and took their arms from them. I askt them the reason why they Deserted from their Posts, they told me they were Encourag'd by Leiu^t Bacon, L^t Hows, and En^s Stanford, which was the reason of their Desertion, and further said, that Enⁿ Stanford promis'd to meet them at York. I have sent the above said Deserters under a Guard to L^t Broun to be Convey'd along to your Hon^r

from your Hon^{rs} Humble servant

Wells, July 26th 1725.

SAMUEL WHEELWRIGHT.

a Coppy

Mass. Arch. 52: 232.

May it Please your Hon^r

The bearer, En^s Noble, is the Gentleman whom y^r Hon^r wrote to me of in the year 1723, to take notice of, and to acquaint your Hon^r of his behaviour. He has always readily observed Command, and faithfully Complied with all orders he has rec'd from time to time.

Falm^o July 28th 1725.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

P.S. When I have

Dutifull Servant

settled the

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Army in order to

guard the People, on

your Hon^{rs} form^r ord^{rs},

shall presume to visit

my family for a few days. T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 232.

Boston, July 31, 1725.

Sir,

This Comes by Express to Acquaint you That I have Agreed with the Penobscot Indians on a Cessation of Arms, every where, to the Eastward of Kennebeck River, W^{ch} you must take Care to have strictly & exactly observed, till my further Order, And give Directions y^t the Indians be well received at the Fort on S^t Georges River, and that what Messages they bring in from their Tribe be forwarded to me with all possible Dispatch. You must (the Hour you receive this) Order Cpt Grant to disband his Company of Voluntiers. And for the Rest of the Forces, They must be employed in Guarding the Inhabitants in their Work in the several Towns, that so they may be as beneficial as possible. If any other Companies of Voluntiers come in to your Parts, You must acquaint the Captains that Order them forthwith to conduct their Companies Home that they may there [be] ready for my further Directions. Notwithstanding this Truce, You must take Care that the Forts & Garrisons be carefully guarded to prevent any Surprize from the Indians. [Gov. Dummer to

Col. Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 234.

May it Please your Honour,

I Have Rec^d a letter from Coll. Westbrook, of the first Instant, Wherein he says, it is your Honours Order That Upon Sight Thereof I should disband my Company of Voluntiers. These are therefore to pray your Honour to Allow me to Say, That it looks very hard, if it be so. That we should be disbanded almost as soon as Enlisted. Wee have put our-

selves out of the way to Serve the publick as Voluntiers Upon the Encouragement given by the Gen^l Assembly; And we had Never been at the Trouble and Charge we have, to fit ourselves for this Service, were it Not that we Thought We had the publick Faith to Secure us, as I think we have in the late Act, Which Says, That the Encouragement (therein mentioned) is to Continue from the Enlistment to the first of November. We Expect the Benefit of this Act, the War Continuing, and Other Companys are Kept in the service, Else It will prove but a snare to us, & we shall Not have Justice done us.

I pray y^r Honour to Countemmand this Order for our Disbanding, And Allow us to make one Essay, at least, if it may be, after the Enemy, according to the Act, for we are In Debt, and I have given Reciepts to the Commissarys for what my Men were Necessitated to take up when at y^e Eastw^d to fit them for y^e then Intended march und^r Co^l Westbrook; And Unless my Men Can Get som thing this way to pay me, I must loose it, as farr as I Know, Many of them being very poor men.

I pray y^r Honours favour in this Matter, as farr as is Consistent with Justice, and the publick Good. I am

Y^r Honours most

Berw. [Berwick]: Augt. 7th 1725. obedient humble serv^t

Superscribed :—

JAMES GRANT.

On his Maj^{ty}s service

To The Hon^{ble} William Duñer Esq^r

Lev^t Govern^r and Co^mand^r in Chief in and over his

Maj^{ty}s Province of the Massachusetts Bay &c.

Mass. Arch. 52: 235, 236.

Sir

Pursuant to his Hon^r Leiu^t Gov^r Dummers orders to draw out one Hundred Effective men, for you to take the Immediate Command of & march them according to y^e Govern^{rs} Instructions delivered you by me the Eleventh Ins^t. The Officers and their men are as follows, yourselfe and Thirty one men of your Company, Capt Heath & Twenty three men of his Company, Capt Sam^l Jordan to send En^s Noble & Ten men of his Company, Capt Dominicus Jordan and Thirty Eight of his Company, and I have sent ord^{rs} to the officers of each party, on the 9th Currant, to march their men to Falmouth, and there equip them for Twenty Two days march, and wait further orders, excepting Cap^t Heath and he to be ready equipt at Brunswick. I expect they will be all their waiting by the 13th Curr^t to receive your Commands. I have nothing further to add but to recommend it to you to make all the Dispatch with all the secrecy possible, it being the Gov^{rs} p^ticular orders. I am S^r yours to serve

York, August 12th, 1725.

T. W.

P.S. On your return direct each Officer and his party to their posts & Capt Heath to send Capt Kenadys men to him, who were ordered to stay at his Fort till his return to him. If Capt Bean should be come up to go your Pilot, and you find that the Gov^r has ordered him to wait at Saint Georges till y^e return of y^e Indians, you must immediately Dispatch him back there. Docter Bullman is to attend you. T. W.

Leiu^t Col Johnson Harmon

Mass. Arch. 52: 237.

[Incorporated, above, is part of a duplicate letter, both copies, probably, of the one sent by Col Westbrooke.]

May it Please your Hon^r

I received your Hon^{rs} orders on the Eighth Curr^t. about Ten at Night, and the next morning Dispatcht orders to the severall Officers as p^r the Enclosed, & am now sending through the fronteirs to get a p^ticular state of the Army p^suant to your Honours orders & shall send them as soon as possible. Leiu^t Col^o Harmon expects to get on his march by the 17th of this Month, at furthest, if something not yet known do not prevent.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull servant

York, August 12th, 1725.

THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 237.

Sir,

I have the Hon^r of y^r Letter of the 29th of June last, And cann't but be surprized at the Exceptions you take At y^r not being Advised of the two sloops fitted out here to cruize the Eastern Coast of this Province, since, at the Time of their Departure, Your Arrival in these Parts was not known here. Nor have you since, till on this Occasion, thought fit to Notify Me thereof, Or of y^r having his Majesties Commission for L^t Gov^r of Nova Scotia, W^{ch} I think would have been but agreeable to the Practice amongst Gentlemen in our Station & your Intentions express'd in your Letter, W^{ch}, duly considered, would have left no Room for Censuring me as wanting in Complaisance & Friendship. And you may assure y^rself Nothing shall be wanting on my Part to maintain a good Neighbourhood, & for Acting in Concert with you in such Matters as concern his Majesties Service & the mutual Advantages of the two Provinces, so long as I have the Hon^r to serve his Majesty in this Station.

I have communicated y^r Lett^r to his Majie^s Council of this Prov. & have taken their Opinion as to those Articles in it that are of a more publick Concern. And, with their Advice, I now inform you, That sometime in June last divers Indians of Penobscot came into the Fort at S^t Georges, under a Flagg of Truce, And in their Discourse with the Officers there

manifested their Inclination to Peace & their Desire that some Gent. might be sent from this Govern^t to confer further with them on that Subject. In Compliance with w^{ch} & at the Motion of the Gen^l Assembly, I sent two Gent. to S^t Georges, with Instructions (of which you have a Copy enclosed). They mett a considerable Number of Indians, who all express'd their Disposition to Peace, And sent two of their Chief Men to Boston to ask a Cessation of Arms till they could get all their People together & engage the Neighbouring Tribes to act in Concurrence with them in Sending their Delegates to Boston to make their Submission to his Majesty, & agree upon Articles of Pacification. The Issue of our Conferences with these two Men was our Granting them a Cessation in all Parts to the Eastw^d of Kennebeck River, for the space of Forty Days from the Landing of these Messengers at their Return, As you will see by the s^d Conferences w^{ch} I have also enclosed. What further Intelligence I may have of the Dispositions & Intentions of the Indians as to this Affair, I shall communicate to you, as I have Opportunity.

If you think it will be for his Majesties service & for the Benefit of y^r Governm^t to send y^r Deputies to this Treaty We shall be very glad of their Assistance therein.

We thank you for the Regard you express for the Interests of this Prov. as well in the Protection & Encouragem^t given to our Fishery (W^{ch} will very much contribute to the growing & flourishing Estate of y^e Province under your Governm^t & be for the Advantage of the Trade of G^t Britain (& therefore without Doubt a service very acceptable to his Majesty) As also, for y^r Suspending y^r Treaty with the Indians, That so Deputies from this Governm^t might act in Concert with you for the Safeguard of the Subjects of both Provinces. But forasmuch as our Treaty with the Penob. Indians is (in all Probability) so near, And y^r at Annapolis so distant & uncertain, We have not concluded to send any Depnties to appear for us at Annapolis, Confiding in your wise & successful Managem^t of that Affair, And that you will have a Regard to the Interests of his Majesties Subjects in Gen^l as well as of your own Province, &, at the same time, We promise you so have the like Care of the Governm^t & People of Nova Scotia in our Treaty with the Indians here. As to your Proposal for sending 60 Indians to join with your Force to strike a Terror into the Enemy, We should very cheerfully comply with this Motion but for some invincible Difficulties that ly in the Way of it, For besides, That our Charter absolutely forbids the Marching any of the Inhabitants out of the Limits of the Prov. without their free & voluntary Consent, or the Consent of the General Assembly (who are not sitting at this Time) It will be esteem'd a Breach of our Truce with the Penob. Indians If we sh^d March an arm'd Force into any Part of Nova Scotia. As to the Supplies given to the French in y^r Neighbourhood, This Governm^t have it much at Heart & would be glad to come into any proper Measures to prevent that Trade, And I have not been

wanting in my Endeavours to yet prevent that order pass'd for that Purpose, but unless the Governmen^{ts} of New Hampshire, Rhode Island & Connecticut from whence the greatest Part of the Supplies go, will join with us in this Affair, Nothing that We can do will be effectual. And for the Members of his Majesties Council I have no Reason to suspect that any of them are concern'd in this Mischievous Trade.* I have nothing further to offer at p'sent but with my hearty wishes for your Prosperity & the divine Protection over your p'son & Government.

I am sir y^r most Obed^t & Most humble s^t

Endorsed: Letter to Col^o Armstrong, [L^t Gov. of Nova Scotia]. []

Aug. 16, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 240, 241.

Barnstable, Augst 18th 1725.

May itt Please Y^r Honour,

S^r These may inform your Hon^r That On y^e 12th of May Last, my Son, Solomon Bacon, was here with us, And had Divers Patients under his hands, And Capt Bourn then Coming Down to Our Town was very desirous that I shou'd give my Consent that my said Son should go Out with him into the Country Service, And Said he thought if my s^d son would go, itt would be a great incouragement unto the Indians to List, And that he had rather my son should be his Second than Any Man. And for his Encouragement he Doubted not but that your Honour would give him A Commission therefor, And that he should have a Warrant to be the Doctor of all the Indians, And have both Doct^{rs} and Leift^s pay. Whereupon My s^d son did Assist in Listing the Indians And was in that service from the s^d 12th of May until he came to yourself, riding from place to place the One way, and Bourn the other to prevail with the Indians to List On the terms Your Honour proposed, And the Indians, after they were inlisted, were most of them with me And Importuned me to give Consent that my s^d Son should go with them, And especially those Indians that were with my son Att the fight Att Norwichwak Last year. Whereupon by my consent he Left his imploy here, And a Good Stock of Medicine Which he had newly purchased in Order to Serve your Honour God & the Country And went Down to your Honour And what Incouregment he had from y^r Honour is best known to Your Selfe &c. Yet, notwithstanding, I Rec^d A Letter from my s^d son, Dated June 23^d past, wherein he Signifys that he had to that time faithfully Attended Your Honours orders & Directions, but Cap^{tn} Bourn was not then Come to him. Whereupon I writ to him & advised him to continue faithfull in the trust reposed in him, but On the 8th Instant, I rec^d A Letter from him Dated the 23^d of July Last, And An

* In the rough draft from which we have copied the following words are added, but stricken out with the pen: "& the most they having assured me they are not."

Other this Day, wherein he Informs me, that all the Indians were put under Other Commanders, And that he and Leif^t Hows had a for-low granted them to Come to Boston to Your Honour. Upon which he said they did all they Could to perswade the Indians to be content with the officers they were put under, but, notwithstanding, On the 21st of s^d July 21 of s^d Indians deserted, And then forthwith the Coronall Confined my s^d son & s^d Hows aboard the Country sloop And ordered them to Richmond fort, And in his Letters requests me to go to your Honour to intercede for releif, And saith every word is true that he writes, And I should now come myself to Your Honour but bodily Infirmitys prevent. And Maj^r Gorham Informs me that he informed Your Honour how the case was, And that Y^r Honour would take Care that they should be dismiss, but fearing Lest Your Hon^r through A Multitude of business should forget their case I make bold to Send this to Y^r Honour, Humbly Intreating Y^r Honours favour to the Young men And order them forthwith to be released And Consider y^e employ my son Left att home And the Danger And hardship he has & did Ingage in to serve the Country, And the time & Moneys he expended in Listing said Indians, And will Use Your Indeavours that he, as well as Leif^t Hows, may Sutable be rewarded

From Y^r Hon^{rs}

Most humble and Obedient servant

JOHN BACON.

May it Please y^r Hon^r the above written being shewn to my self, there are two things mentioned therein that moues me to aske your Hon^{rs} fauour in order to a Release of the s^d Bacon, first, his indefatigable industrey in Raising the indians. 2.ly his Leauing so good & profitable a practice as he was in, to serve his Country: which if Your hon^r shall see Cause So far to Regaurd as to grant him a Release & dismission in order to Return, I shall Esteem it as a fauor done to my self.

& am your hon^{rs} Humble Serv^t
always Redy at Co^mmand

JN^o: OTIS.

Upon your Parole of Honour you have liberty to go to Boston to wait on his Hon^r the Leiu^t Gov^r I having rec'd his orders to have all the frontiers strict on their Guard, so cannot have the Deserters and you face to face to make strict enquiry why they Deserted.

Given under my hand

To Doctor Bacon.

this 27th Day of August 1725.

Endorsed: To His Honour

William Dummer Esq

In Boston These.

Mass. Arch. 52: 242, 243.

Boston, Aug^t: 18th 1725.S^r

He [Castin] withdrew into the Woods before ever he was Attack'd, or knew what we was. As to my Calling him back, I could not, for he was too farr off. But I sent the Pilot in our Boat to talk to him and Ordered him to Decoy them on Board (if possible), I believing they were Indians. As to my Hoisting a Flagg of Truce it was only for the time the Pilot was talking to them, which was about a Quarter of an Hour, and when he came on Board it was Haul'd down. That Signifying that I had a Truce with them for the time the flagg was up, and no Longer. This was Two hours before any thing of a Skirmage happened. We will State the Case thus, I am in a Ship of Warr and send my Boat on Shoar with a Flagg of Truce to the Enemy to Demand such or such things. (They Refusing my Demand.) When the Boat comes off I haul down the Flagg of Truce, and am at Warr with them, again, according to the Laws of Nations, and this was the Exact Case with us. We never fired under the Flagg of Truce. He says, we promised him safe Conduct under Writing which I never did nor gave no such Orders. He says, thus thinking my self safe, I came back on Board my Vessel with my Indian & English Man. I wish he had, for by that means we should have got something by the Cruise, But as It is, we have got only our Labour for Our Pains. She Was Condemned and Apprised at One hundred pounds & Odd Money of this Currency, And was Delivered up to the Owners of her. There was some Beavers, and Other Skins, which was sold together for about 20 pound, which Money I Shared among the People, which was but a Trifle among 60 Men, And scarce enough to enable them to Drink Your Honours Health. As to the Other Trifles which he mentions, all of them were not worth Twenty Shillings.

I am Your Hon^{rs} mosthumble and Obed^t serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52: 244-5.

JN^o PRITCHARD.

[The above letter of Lieut. Pritchard's seems to be a denial of the statements made by Mons. Joseph Dabadis de St. Castin, in his letter written at Pentagouet, July 23, 1725, as printed in the REGISTER, xiv., 139, 140, the original of which may be found in Mass. Archives, vol. 52, pages 226-229, in which he says, that being at anchor in his vessel on the 9th of that month, in a small harbor, about three miles distant from "Nesket," having with him but one Indian, and one Englishman (Samuel Trask), the latter redeemed by him from "the Salvages," was attacked "by an English vessel, the Commander of which called himself Lieutenant of the King's ship." This was Lieut. Pritchard. Being thus attacked, he says, and unable to defend himself, he withdrew into the woods, forsaking his vessel. He then states, that the commander of said vessel called him back, promising not to wrong him at all, saying he was a merchant, a trader, "not fitted out for war, especially when there was a talk of peace," and presently set up a flag of truce, even giving him, the said Castin, "a safe conduct" in writing, which he had "unhappily lost in the fight." He further

says, that he went back on board the vessel, with his Indian and Englishman, whom he had redeemed from the Indians, as well as the vessel itself, thinking he was in a place of safety. As he was about putting on some clothes, to dress himself "more handsomely," the commander told him he was no longer master of anything. "They held forth to me," he says, "a bag full of bisket that was given to me, they said, as a payment for my Englishman." He betook himself to his arms, "and after several volleys I kil'd the man" who kept the Indian, and got the latter "safe with me." Castin enumerates the losses for which he desires to be reimbursed, namely, "the vessel that costed me 80 French pistoles," "the Englishman 10 pistoles," 51 pounds of beaver in the vessel, otter and other skins, shot, powder, tobacco, a pair of scales, cloth blankets, bear skins, sea wolf skins, axes, kettles, "and several other matters." "The retaken Englishman," he says, "knoweth the truth of all this, his name is Samuel Grass [Trask] of the Town of Salem, near Marblehead." See REGISTER, xiv., above-mentioned, and vol. xlvii., page 163.]

S^r

Not finding the Men So Ready at Falmouth as I Expected & high winds has Delay'd the March till this Morning. I got to Casco y^e 18th Cur^t but to send as far as Black poynt & to fit on the 19th; y^e 20th high wind, got to North yarmouth; 21 to Brunswick, where I found no heath, he had ben thair, But was gon home & so send for him, he Excuses by not being well, but I sent his Cota of men. I have taken three from Cap^t Gray & three from Capt Moodys but left severel of My one Not being able to March. Thare is not so Many in our Armeý that has ben on ammuscogin Riuer aboue the falls, but I will march this Morning & dew as well as I Can. When I have Closed this Letter, haue nothing More to dew but to take up our paks & walk. With My harty wishes for your wellfair am s^r your

Humble serv^t

Excuse hast.

JOHNSON HARMON.

Brunswick y^e 22

[Lieutenant Colonel.]

august 1725.

Coll^l Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 52: 248.

Beddeford: August y^e 23^d 1725.

Honrd Sr. After my duty to yo^r Honour These may inform yo^r Honour that I Rec'd yo^r Honours Order, Dated ye Eleventh of August Instant, wherein yo^r Honour orders me to Suply mr Tarbox with a Sufficient Guard, not Exceeding Twelve men, to get in his hay. These may inform yo^r Honour that Colonll Westbrook hath ordered Elev'n of my Men to go the march, and I have but Two and Twenty men with me, so that if I take a Suficien[t] Guard to guard mr Tarbox I shal Leave the Garrisons wholly naked; and now it is our only season to get our hay, and we are all of us in necessity to get our hay as well as mr Tarbox; and our Garisons are

such a Distance one from the other, and not above two men in a Garrison, that since Colonell Westbrook hath ord'r'd Elev'n of my men to go the march, I cannot suply m^r Tarbox with a suficient guard without I Leave the garisons wholly naked, which is all from yo^r Honours most Dutyfull and obedient Servant,

SAM^l JORDAN.

Mass. Arch. 52: 250.

May it please your Hon^r

I have got most of the officers List & am drawing fair Coppys of them to send your Hon^r Cap^t Slocom arriv'd here last night from Falm^o & brings no news. I hear Lt Col^o Harmon marcht the 20th Curr^t. Wee have had an Acc^t of Two or three Indians discovered at Berwick, a few days ago, & of three at the head of Oyster River, at a place call'd Littleworth, on which I immediately gave orders to all the fronteirs to renew their Care & be strict on their guard lest the Enemy surprise them.

I am your Hon^{rs}: most dutiful Serv^t

T. W.

P.S. Cap^t Bean has been in Town a few days, & says he had y^r Hon^{rs} ord^r to visit his family, so that he has return'd to Georges twenty five days after y^e landing the Indians. But lest he should be wanted, I have advised him to get there before the time & he designs to set out to morrow morning.

York, August 25th, 1725.

T. W.

Coppy.

[The original on page 254.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 251.

Sir,

These are to Desire & Direct you forthwth to embark on Board the Sloop Merry Meeting Cpt. Tho: Saunders, Master, & Proceed to Casco Bay, Where you must stay no longer than to take on Board Cpt. Jos. Bane (or in Case of his Absence Cpt. Sam^l Jordan) who is hereby Order'd to go with you & assist as Interpreter, And then sail for S^t Georges River & Remain at the Fort there to receive y^e Penobscot & other Indians that may come in, in order to be transported to Boston to the intended Treaty.

Cpt Saunders is hereby Order'd to attend you with his Sloop till the Indians are come in & declare their Readiness to embark, & upon your Directions to him must return hither with you & the s^d Indians with all possible Dispatch.

You must acquaint the Indians That you are Impower'd by me to Receive the Chiefs & Delegates of the several Tribes & Conduct them to Boston, there to treat of a Peace according to their own Motion & Desire,

And that in the mean Time You will transmit whatsoever Advices & Messages they have to send to me.

If the Indians sh^d enter into any Discourse of the War, or the Terms & Conditions of Peace, You must carefully avoid those Subjects, & by no Means give them any Answer thereto, But assure them your Business is only To Accompany them to Boston, to treat there & to receive & send forward any Messages to & from them, as afores^d. However, you must Note down in Writing any Thing of Consequence that they shall deliver in their Discourse. You must, by no Means trade with the Indians y^r pelt, nor permit or suffer any other Persons to Traffick with them on any Acc^t. And Inform against any such Persons, that they may be prosecuted with the utmost Severity of Law, At the same Time Acquainting y^e Ind. that when a Peace is settled, they will be well supplied.

Let the Indians be treated civilly & no Affront or Ill Usage offer'd them & especially be careful to prevent any Drunkenness among them.

The Officers & others at the Fort, at S^t Georges, are hereby Required to observe your Directions in all Matters that may concern the Affair with w^{ch} you are charged.

[Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Letter to Capt Thomas Smith. Aug. 27, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 252, 253.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec'd your Hon^{rs} orders dated the 28th of last month, on the 31st of the same about nine a Clock at Night, which I immediately observed & ordered men to attend Cap^t Smith. I am surpris'd that your Hon^r has not rec'd any letters from me since the march ordered by your Hon^r on Amuscoggin River. I wrote one of y^e 15th of August, with a Copy of the Draught of Officers & men, which I now enclose, and another by Capt Slocom of the 25th, which I now enclose a Copy of. I should have had the state of the Army ready, before now, had I not rec'd your Hon^{rs} orders, dated the 23^d of August, that there were several parties of Indians coming on us, whereon I immediately went to Wells & sent to all the rest of the Towns & garrisons on this side Kennebeck river to be strict on their guard.

I shall use my utmost endeavours to get a Canoo. I wrote to Capt Bean to endeavour to get one at S^t Georges, and shall lay out every where else.

I am your Hon^{rs} most Dutifull s^{crv}^t

York Sept 1st 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. Col^o Harmons letter is Enclos'd, which Informs when he marcht.

Mass. Arch. 52: 259.

Falmouth, Casco Bay, Septem^r 2^d 1725S^r

I gladly embrace this opportunity by one Murrow, of Dorchester, to pay my Duty to y^r Honour, tho' only to inform y^t I arriv'd here on Monday Night, y^e 30 of August & immediately Dispatcht a Whale boat with your Honours Letter to Coll^o Westbrook at Wells, also wrote to Capt Bean at Black Poynt w^o arrived here on Tuesday Night. I also forwarded your other Letters according to Direction; have been becalmed ever since we came in here and shall improve y^e first Wind to Proceed to S^t Georges, and now subscribe

Your Honours most obedient hum^l serv^tTo the Honour^{ble} William Dummer EsqTH^o SMITH.Lieut Governor and Commander in Chief of y^eProvince of y^e Massachusetts Bay New England.

Mass. Arch. 52: 260, 261.

May it Please your Honour

Pursuant to your Honours Instructions I have been at Rockamagog & six miles beyond, & sent sundrys parties to Scout to the Pond near Amuscoggin & Beaver Damms adjacent, but made no discovery of y^e Enemy worth noting. I this day return'd to this place & shall as soon as possible send a more perticular acc^t of the march. Col^o Westbrook gives your Hon^r an Acc^t of the Enemys being on the Fronteir.

I am your Honours most

York Sep^t 5th 1725.dutifull Humbl^l.servant

JOHNSON HARMON.

Mass. Arch. 52: 263.

May it Please your Honour,

Lieut Col^o Harmon is this Evening returned from his march up Amuscoggin River, but made no discovery of the Enemy worth noting. On fryday last, the 3^d of this Ins^t about Twenty Indians fought Scales garrison for some time & kill'd sundry Cattle & carried them away, & the same day call'd to M^r Parkers garrison. I just now receiv'd an Acc^t from Cap^t Wheelwright of an Alarm at Mowsom, whom I had ordered to march with about thirty men to Berwick, which now designs to go that way, to Inform more p'ticularly of said Alarm.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

[No date.]

dutifull servant

THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 264.

P.S. When I receiv'd your Hon^{rs} orders to be strict on our guard, and that there was several parties of Indians coming on our frontiers, I heard there was a letter on his Maj^{ty}s service to Col^o Wheelwright which I was in hopes was from your Hon^l to order the Inhabitants to be more carefull. I hear since that it never came to his hands. My affairs at home more then ordinary wanting me for Ten or Twelve days, I pray your Hon^{rs} leave, in as much as Col^o Harman is on the Spott.

I am your Honours most

York, September 9th 1725

dutifull servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 268.

Sir,

These are to direct you to march with thirty effective Men to Saco Salmon Falls & to cross the Countrey from thence to North Yarmouth or Pesumpscot River, Keeping out in the Woods, at least ten or twelve Days, Passing and Repassing between the said Stations or Lying in Ambush in such Places where the Indians may probably pass. Taking the utmost Care by your Silence & good Order to prevent the Enemies Discovering you.

Coll. Harman.

If you are too much fatigued with your last } Coll. Harman
March Let y^r Lieut command this Party. } only.

Cpt. Molton to march from the Head of
Berwick to Saco Salmon Falls.

Sept 9th 1725.

[Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Orders to Col^o Harman & Capt Moulton.

Mass. Arch. 52: 269.

S^r

These are to Direct You forthwith to Col. Harman & Capt Moulton, the enclos'd Orders, & detach so many, able Men, Indians and others, to make up their number for the s^d March, w^{ch} I desire may be p^rformed wth the utmost Dilligence.

Boston 9th Sept 1725.

[Hand writing of Secretary
Willard.]

[To] Col^o Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 52: 270.

[In a letter, dated Albany, 10th September 1725, from Henry Holland and others (Mass. Arch. 52: 273), it is remarked, "We hear the Ind^{ns} are weary of the War and would long since have come to terms of peace & submission if the Gov^r of Canada & his priests did not encourage and Sett them on against the people."]

May it please y^r Hon^r

I rec^d y^r Hon^{rs} Orders about 8 of the Clock this night, dated the 9th Curr^t, & immediately gave Cap^t Moulton, the command of so many effective Men, who will be on that command the 17th Curr^t. Coll: Harmon will take his own Men, & in case he wants, I shall immediately supply him. The inclosed will confirm the Villany of y^e Penobscot Tribe. When time will allow, I doubt not, but there is such reason to be given that will confirm it.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} most Dutiful

York, September 16th, 1725.

humble servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 285.

Boston, Sept 24, 1725.

I have Yours of the 21st Instant, which came to me by Express, Whereas there was nothing in the Letter that required such a Charge but it might have come as well by the Ordinary Post. I think well of the Disposition You have made of Your Men, and I hope they will be Vigilant & faithfull in their Duty, otherwise, they may Depend, the Enemy will make some Incursions upon Us. It was very Absurd for any Body to Spread Report of 500 Indians being come from Canada, especially for such who Pretend & ought to know the Indian Affairs. I observe the soldiers make a handle of it for Cowardice by * * * * * every small Party they meet with afterwards. I have a full Acc^t of the Indians that are come out from Canada, which I rec^d from Albany, &c. And they are in all 130, part of which made Directly to the Western frontiers, where we have heard of them Divers times lately, And the next March'd East, amongst You, some of Whom I am still in hopes You will give me some good Acc^t of. Unless Your business be very Urgent, it won't be proper to leave Your Command at this Juncture, but in that Case I Allow of it. You have never yet sent me any Acc^t of the Examination of the Officers of the Indians, pursuant to my Directions. It will be necessary to Set that Matter in a true light, for they Complain of Great Injustice.

I am, sir Your humble serv^t

Col. Westbrook.

W. DUMMER.

Mass. Arch. 52: 287.

[Gov. Dummer, in a letter to Gov. Tallcot, of Connecticut, 29th Sept. 1725 (Mass. Arch. 52: 290), says: "It is not strange that there s^d be among us as well as in other Places, those that either from Weakness or

Design are forward to censure & reproach the Proceedings of the Govern^t, be they never so reasonable & just, But I am sorry any Thing of this Kind should make Impressions on the Persons that are in Power in your Colony. As to the Causes & Provocations of the War, That subject has been so often repeated & so fully discuss'd already, as to Leave me nothing to say further, on that subject. However, I shall send you the Conference with the Indians at Arrowsick & any other Papers that I can think of, that have not yet been sent. As to the other Charge, of our being loath to come into a Peace, It is very barbarous & unjust, For there is Nothing this Govern^t is more desirous of, & have accordingly carefully improved every Appearance of an Advantage to effect, so that nothing more could be done, without making base & Abject submission to the Indians, or, which is much worse, to the French, & making them the Arbiters of Peace, W^{ch} none that have his Majesties Honour or the Prosperity of these Provinces at Heart can think reasonable."]

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Letter of the 24th on the 28th of last month. How mine of y^e 21st came to hand by Express I cannot tell unless Gov^r Wintworth made such a mistake in that as his Hon^r did in not sending Cap^t Canady's Letter with mine of the 16th of last month to your Hon^r. I sent it by a private hand and desir'd him to send a line or two to your Hon^r of his mistake, which I hope your Hon^r has rec^d. I never believ'd that there was 500 Indians come from Canada, but inasmuch as it came from Cap^t Jordan to my hand, I look't on it as my Duty to forward it to your Hon^r. I always caution every body to make less rather than more of what they hear or see relating the Enemy, notwithstanding some make the most of every thing. If my Affairs did not more than ordinary want me at home, I wou'd not have desir'd it after I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders to have the Officers of the Indian Company & the Witnesses face to face. I immediately sent for the Officers from Richmond in order to examine them, but the Indians were out in the woods pursuant to your Hon^{rs} Orders, so that I cou'd not bring them face to face, Doctor Bacon complaining that it wou'd be a great damage to stop him till the return of the Indians. I permitted him to wait on your Hon^r, as your Hon^r will see by the Enclosed, which is a true Copy. Capt Moulton is return'd from his march, a Journal of wh^{ch} is herewith sent your Hon^r. The Indians are uneasy, wanting to be dismiss'd, and threaten, if they are not, to run away.

I am Your Hon^{rs}

York, Octob^r 1st 1725.

most Dutifull serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. Lieu^t Markham wanting to go to Boston, I have permitted him to wait on your Hon^r, by whom I have sent an Indian Gun, that was taken, last year, at Nerridgwock, which I pray your Hon^r to accept.

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 292, 293.

Marblehead, Oct^o: 4, 1725.

Hon^d S^r

Our not hearing of any very late damages done by the Indians, and Cap^t Smith's being still detain'd by them after the limited time, gives me some hopes that we shall, in a little time, be so happy as to have peace in our borders, that we may again improve and enjoy our Eastern Plantations. And that which I most build my hopes on is, that I think that the eyes of the Govern^t seem to be more open now than they have bin formerly, and are more inclin'd to take those measures which may secure the honour and Interest of the province, & the Indians have justice done them, the latter of which, without we have a Tender regard to, we may not Expect a lasting peace.

I shall now give you my thoughts on some heads, which I think, very necessary to Establish our Intirest with them Tribes. And the first thing I shall speake to, is the Affaire of the lands they claime, which, I believe, will be the only difficult point, that the Govern^t will have to Treat with them on. I am very sensible it was the greatest handle the Jesuites made use of, whereby they mov'd them to make Warr, by telling them it was our intent to take away all their Countrey, not only that we bought of them, but what we had not bought, and to make them & their Children, in time, miserable. It's my Oppinion, if there were some measures taken to Assure them that some Considerable part of that Country should allwayes remaine to them & their Children, to plant and Improve, and that no man should be able to bye it, and if they did, it should not be valide, while they or any of their Children were alive, As it is at Natick, and some other parts of our Province, where we have justly made reserves for them. If we put It to our selves & Examine by y^e golden rule of doing as we would be done by, I think, we should chearfully come into it. And, as I remember, at the last treaty, they had no Assurance that their planting feilds at Nerigwalk, and other Planting grounds, should be allwayes enjoyed by them. Many of them often tould me, that they Expected the English would, in a little time, endeavour to take them away, as they had done by the Western Indians. We should Consider, they have a Native right to all the lands they have not sould. I have often admired at the Weakness of many People, when they have said, if We should Confirme any land to them they would,

mediately sell it to the french, and they would settle it; but no man that is acquainted with that part of the Countrey can think so, when there might be so many reasons given why they would not. Besides, there might be Exceptions made against it. No frenchman, that is a man of any Consideration, who is not under our Governm^t would venture to lay out his substance near so great a Province when they allwayes lye lyable to be Destroyed & We have an instance to Confirme this in the settlement the french made at St Johns River, where the Indians gave them Liberty to plant & Improve, who, after they were Destroy'd by Capt Southarick, never made any more atempt. Notwithstanding we have had so long a peace with France It must be Confest, the Indians are barbarous & Cruell to us in time of Warr, and God makes use of them as a rod in his hand, and its to be fear'd he uses it with more severity on us because we have not dealt justly by them in many things. I can think of nothing that would sooner macke them easy in this Affaire of y^r Lands then by letting them know what great caire the Governm^t has taiken to Confirme the lands to the Naticks & other Indians in our Province, and It would not be amiss that some of our Indians, that would maike the best Appearance, be at the Treaty, & there Assure them of the great profit & advantage that they reap by it, whereby they are inabled to raise Corne, sheep and Cattle, & that many of them, that are industrious, live very well.

If the Governm^t should erectt Traiding houses (whlich I think very nes-sesary to keep them in our Interest) It's my Oppinion that it would give more satisfacktion not to Confine the traide to them houses only, for they are a jealous people, and love freedome, & if they bought cheaper there then others could afford, and they had not liberty to trye, they would not, so apparently, see their Obligation & Dependance on y^e Publick. As to letting them have rum, I think it best, it be not wholly restrain'd from them, for there are many amongst them, that maike a Temperate, moderate, use of it, and never Disguise themselves at all, & many of them will not drinke any, believe it best that matter be left to the [pr]udence of them that are interested with the stores, and that they be Exceeding cautious before they are well acquainted with the Indian that they don't let any of them have more than a dram at a time, but, I need not say any thing more on this head, the temptation of selling them any for profit being wholly tacken of from them that have the caire of the stores. If they be men of any principalls of Honour & justice and have the good of their countrey at heart, and I think few or none will sell them rum only for ye Profit they get on it, the Indians giving them so much trouble after they are made drunck which made the most sober, considerate, indians tell me, that nothing would more supress that base Custome than by ereckting Publick stores, for it was the temptation of getting profit on other goods that caus'd many people to let

them have rum, and many of our quarrells with them arose from their drunken revills. I think it would be best, also, in my Oppinion, that those Truckmasters should have orders not to trust any Indian, for it might be a Temptation to them, as it was in South Carolina, in the last Warr they had. After they are a great deale in debt to make Warr and then all is paid, besides its an Incouragm^t to Idleness, and I Observ'd many quarrells with them arose from our demanding what was due from them. And yet there are some of the most Considerate influencing men amongst them which I have Observ'd after they have bin hunting a great while have met with little or no success, and therby their families brought to be very nessesitous, now if it were left to those that are intrusted with the stores, at such times to give them a small matter of Corne or other nessesaries that they stand in need of, the prudent timeing of those gifts would greatly ingage them. As to bringing them over to our Religion, I hope by Gods Blessing, in time, it might be Effeckted. And I hope the publick will be so happy in their Choice to have those men whose Conversation will be Exemplary and inofensive, for the indians will be most with them. I Observ'd the Jesuits allways gain'd more on them by their blameless, watchful carage to them then by any other of their artfull methods. Example is before precept wth them, their Religion being all superficiall, & they having but little internal sence of their duty when at their Devotions. If the Governm^t would give those that have the caire of those houses some rules and methods to use with them, which they in their wisdom think proper to gaine them over to the protestant Faith, I have great reason to think, by Gods Blessing, in time may have a good Effeckt, but at present, they are so biggotted to the Romish faith that it will require great patience & strength of Resolution in those endeavours. There might be many things conserted which at present does not Ocur to my minde, which I hope the publick will not be wanting in if they should come into any termes with them. I'me sure if we look into Govern^r Burnet's last speach, whereby he is laying downe the great and happy Consequence of their keeping in good termes with those Tribes of Indians bordering on him, And the french on the other side of us Assidously & Artfully plotting and Contriving to keep them in their intirest, it highly concerns this Province to taik some methods to get them into our Interest who have suffered so much & which now groans under the burden of this unhappy Warr.

S^t if you think my thoughts on these things may be of service desire they may be Communicated.

To Coll. Stephen Minot

Yo^r Obed^t son

Merch^t

JOHN MINOT.

In Boston.

Mass. Arch. 52: 294, 295, 296.

Sir, His Hon^r the L^t Gov. (who is very ill of the Gout) bids me tell you, That you must dispatch the enclosed to Cpt. Smith without a Minutes Delay It being of great Consequence that he sh^d soon receive it.

His Hon^r Having promised the Indians enlisted by Cpt. Bourn (being all those of the County of Barnstable) to dismiss them in the Fall that so they attend their Whale Fishing, directs you as soon as you have Opportunity to send them up to Boston in Order to their Return Home & let none of them be detain'd on any Pretence whatsoever. The thirty Indians of Bristol County must be Continued till further Order. Take special Care that the Garrisons be strengthen'd & protected & that Scouts be sent out as often as the Number of the Men will allow. His Hon^r has sent Orders to Cpt. Grant to march to Norridgewock with his Comp^a of volunteers. You must take Care that the Design be conceal'd, And give him what Assistance is necessary. In your last List you sent no acc^t of the Soldiers that were dead, deserted, kill'd or Dismiss'd, W^{ch} Honour expects as soon as may be.

[Hand writing of

To Col. Westbrook. [No date.]

Secretary Willard.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[Gov. Dummer seems concerned at the Indians delay of Coming in, but directs Capt Thomas Smith to remain at St Georges till further order. The Indians having signified their doubts of being ready in forty days the Governor expresses his readiness to lengthen out the time so far as necessary, without a limitation of fourteen days, "there not being the least Foundation for it in the Transactions of the Governm^t with the Indians." And when these Penobscot Indians come in, Capt. Smith is desired to forward them to Boston without delay.]

[No date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[The Lieut. Governor directs Secretary Willard to inform Col. Pepperrell that his letter of the 29th was received, and that according to the Colonel's desire, he sends a commission for an Ensign, which is enclosed. "As to Breddeanes Debt to you, you have not said that it was contracted before he entered into the Service, W^{ch} is the only Case wherein the Law provides for the Dismission of soldiers. However, his Hon^r hopes he shall soon have Occasion to dismiss him with many others in the service, And in the Mean Time Advises you to secure yourself out of the Man's Wages."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

[Captains Grant and Bragdon are instructed to march to Norridgewock after the enemy, "Taking effectual Care that no Hostility be acted by you any where to the Eastw^d of the Kennebeck River, but at Norridgewock, And that Nothing be done on that side the River contrary to the Cessation agreed on with the Penobscot Tribe. You must be very exact in your Journal in Noting down every Thing that is worthy of your Observation, & send an Acc^t of your Proceedings."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders from Secretary Willard Esq^r Dated the 4th Curr^t at Portsmouth where I had been a day or two. I immediately sent forward Capt Smith and the next morning came to Berwick to forward Capt Grant in his Orders pursuant to your Hon^{rs} Directions, but he march'd out four or five days before. I sent Orders to the respective Officers to deliver the Indians Arms and Ammunition to M^r Mountfort and then send them to Boston by the first Conveyance. M^r Secretary did not inform me that the Cessation of arms was out, but by your Hon^{rs} Orders to Cap^t Grant it seems to me it is over, however, not being certain, I shall not give any Orders to y^e Eastward of Kennebec River till I have your Hon^{rs} particular Directions. The Officers in general are very urgent to go to Boston to make up their Rolls, particularly Cap^t Canady whom I have assur'd I wou'd ask your Hon^r for leave.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most

Berwick Octob^r 7th, 1725.

Dutifull serv^t

P.S. I am not Certain where

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Cap^t Grant is marching, but by what I understand from y^e People here, he is onely ranging on y^e heads of y^e Towns, & will be in again in four or five days I am ut Supra. T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 299.

Sir, Since my last to you I have no other Advice from the Penobscot Indians but that they have sent to Canada to call in their People that are there to our Treaty at Boston, And that those of them that come in to S^t Georges make strong Professions of their Disposition to Peace, & say they wait only for the Return of the Messengers from Canada.

If the War should continue after all these Overtures I shall endeavour by the Help of God to push it on the next Winter with more vigour than ever, And as the Penobscot Indians retire in that Season to a Place near

Menis & other Parts of Nova Scotia where they are entertain'd & subsisted by the French, I am thinking to send a Force there to dislodge them, But shall do Nothing in this Affair without your Privy & Approbation, As you have his Maj^{ty}'s Commission for y^e Govern^t of that Countrey. And I must pray you would take this Proposal into your Consideration & give me your Answer to it as soon as possible. [WILLIAM DUMMER.]

[To Lt Gov^r Armstrong, no date.]

Mass. Arch. 52 : 302.

May it please your Honour,

Being inform'd of y^e Arrival of y^e Heads or Representatives of y^e several Tribes of y^e Indians in Order for a Peace, I humbly take Leave to acquaint Your Hon^{rs} That they have one of my Schooners in their Hands, w^{ch} they took from me some Time y^e Summer before last.

The last Time y^e Indians were at Boston I came up, hoping to have redeem'd my vessel, & accordingly when your Hon^r met wth y^e Counsel to have an Interview wth them I prefer'd a Petition, Praying Liberty to purchase herof y^e Indian who had her in his Keeping who was then at Boston, but it was answer'd y^t it was not consistent wth y^e Honour of y^e Govern^t to buy y^t of y^e Indians w^{ch} they had unjustly taken away, especially when they were suing for a Peace wth us, And that it was hoped y^t I & every Body else y^t had anything in their hands w^{ch} they had taken from us should have it frankly restored to us, without buying it of them, when they came to a Treaty wth us. And therefore I would humbly entreat y^t when y^e Affair comes in Agitation I may not be forgot.

My Neighbour John Chapman has y^e like Request, who has a vessel & servant wth them.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

Marb^hd Nov. 15th 1725.

Obedient & humble Serv^t

[To Lt. Gov. Dummer.]

SAM^l STACEY.

Mass. Arch. 52 : 308.

Sir,

The Peace being concluded with the Delegates of the Eastern* Indians, I have determin'd upon a Reduction of the Forces on that Frontier, And therefore I desire you would repair to Falmouth in Casco Bay with all convenient Speed, & reduce the Soldiers according to a List of the Numbers I shall allow to each respective Place w^{ch} you have herewith dd you. The Rest of [the] Men must be forthwith dismiss'd. And in their Dismission you must have a just & impartial Regard to those that have been longest in the Service, who are on that Acc^t first entituled to this

* On the next page he writes, "Western as well as Eastern."

Benefit, And more especially the Men contained in the other List, who must be immediately discharged. The Garrisons at Fort George & Fort Mary must stand according to their last Establishing. And if there be wanting Men at either of those Forts, you must supply them out of the Forces before their Reduction.

You must Notify the sev^{ll} Places in that County that the Peace is concluded, And give Directions in Writing, as from me to the sev^{ll} Commanding Officers for the Observation of it & also, That they see a faithful Duty perform'd, And that they be not off from their Guard, The Danger not being wholly over till the Ratification, But in the mean Time, If any Indians come in, cultivate a good understanding with them [and] Friendship. After you have fully perform'd the sev^{ll} Articles of this Instruction, and are return'd Home to your Family you will look upon your self Dismiss'd from his Majesties Service as Commander in Chief of the Eastⁿ Forces. Thus Giving you hearty Thanks for your Faithfulness, Diligence & Good Conduct in that Important Trust, I hereby Dismiss you & your Company (whom you must forthwith Disband) from his Majesties Service.

Endorsed: L^t Gov. Orders to Coll.

Westbrook for Dismissing the Forces.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

Dec. 21, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 309-311.

Portsm^o Jan^{ry} 28th 1725. 6.

May it Please your Honour,

I have been East as far as Falmouth, and dismisstt the forces agreeable to your Honours orders, and have given directions to the Commanders of Each party Remaining (Pursuant to Yo^r Honours order) to observe the Peace made with the Delegates of the Eastern Indians.

I am Your Honours

Mass. Arch. 52: 312.

Most Dutifull Servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Agemogen* Reach Feb^y 18th 1725[6].

May it Please your Honour,

Pursuant to your Honours Orders I made the best Dispatch I cou'd to land the Indians at this place, but not finding any Indians here We fir'd two Gunns and the next day six Indians came to us who inform'd that the Tribe was at Mount Desert. We thereupon made sail and went up into a

* Aggamoggin (Strait at Deer Isle). See article by William Willis, on the Language of the Abnaquies, Coll. Maine Hist. Society, iv., 104.

large Bay on the Back of Mount Desert where we found them. When they had done trading they Consented to our Departure, and the twentieth of Jan^r we sail'd for S^t George's. Night coming on We harbour'd in Agemagen expecting next day to have gain'd S^t Georges, but contrary to what the Indians told us & our own Expectations we were wholly debarr'd moving by reason of Ice. The Weather continuing extream cold at times we are still detain'd but the first opportunity I shall make all possible Dispatch home. Sundry of the Indians came seven or eight miles on the Ice to trade with us, and as far as we can discover there is only Ice to be seen. I have no news to Communicate to your Hon^r so Conclude and am

Mass. Arch. 52: 313.

Your Hon^{rs} most
Dutifull & Obedient Serv^t.
THOMAS SANDERS.

Agemogen Reach, Feb^y 18th 1725-6.

May it please your Hon^r

These Serve to Enclose a Letter deliv'd me by the^s Cheifs of the Ind^{ns} for your Hon^r: And as we are frozen up here I tho't it proper to send it by the first Opportunity not knowing but it was of importance. The Indians seem to be very well Satisfied in y^e Trade (but by perswasion of the Jesuit) disapprove of some Artickles in their Submission, but Capt. Beane being present found y^t he misinterpreted them, & he inform'd you of the true meaning y^r of w^{ch} was to their Satisfaction. The weather hitherto has been very Cold and all the bays are so frozen y^t y^{rs} no moving by water unless on to the Sea. Having nothing farther at present to Add I Conclude & Am

Mass. Arch. 52, 314.

Y^r Hon^{rs} Obedient Humble Serv^t.

EDMUND MOUNTFORT.

Falmouth March y^e 3, 1725-6.

May it please your Honour, y^e 26 of february theire came in fourteen Indens to S^t Georges and brought the express which accompanyes this, and I as soon as posibel brought it to falthoth, but, through some Difficulty, for wee drew our boate ten miles on y^e Ice, for I was obliged to make our number of men smaller by reason of our Stores being spent. Wee have not had anything but bread above this month and but little of that, for we depend on Capt. Saunders and he being disappointed Capt. Gyles sent his Leu^t. to take charge of the garison, but I thought it not proper to deliuer it by reason of so much Ice in y^e river that I could not bring of y^e men and my

things. I hope it will not be long before Capt. Gyles will bee down with y^e sloop, and I shall deliuer y^e Garison to his sattisfaxshon and shall hasen to Boston to waitt upon your Honour.

I am your Honours most humble and
obedient Servant att Command,

Muss. Arch. 52, 314.

WILLIAM CANEDY.

Letter to the Lords of Trade &c.

March 25 [1726?]

My Lords,

Some few Months after the Departure of his Excy Governo^r Shute for G^t. Britain I did myself the Hon^r to write to y^r L^{dps} Giving you some Acc^t of the Difficulties of this Province with Respect to the Ind. War, which has bin [in]cited by the Govern^r. of Canada, who has supplied the Salvages with all Stores of War & has shelter'd them within his Governm^t from our Pursuits, & has received them in Triumph with the Scalps of his Majesties Subjects slain by this barbarous Enemy: W^{ch} conduct of the said French Gov^r (as I suggested to your Lordships in my former Letter seems to me to be a notorious Violation of the Treaty of Utreicht, and in some Respects makes the War with the Indians more difficult than if the French were our declared Enemies; For by our Successes in the last eight Months We have driven them from their Settlem^{ts} in our Neighbourhood to the French Territories from whence they make their Incursions upon us in small sculking Parties & after Mischief done retire thither again, where I am cautious of allowing any of our Companies to pursue them till I can know his Majesties Pleasure in this Respect. And I must further inform your Lordships That notwithstanding the advantages we have lately had over the Enemy, and the Distress & Circumstances We suppose they are reduced to, The Expen^{ce} of the War is so great & insupportable to this Province that Unless it shall Please God to put a speedy End to it, It will inevitably ruine us; w^{ch} I humbly offer to your Lordships Consideration that you would please to make such a Representation thereof to his Majesty as you shall think necessary for His Majes^{ty} [to] know [for] the Safety & protection of these His Provinces.

I should not trouble your L^{dships} any farther but that the French Govern^r of Canada has given me to understand that Hee shall Address a Complaint to His Master on the Acc^o of the Death of a Priest who was killed by our Forces in the Fight at Norrigawalk of w^{ch} please to take y^e following account. In the Action at Norridgewock, within this Province, w^{ch} was in Aug^t last, our Forces destroy'd a great number of the Indians & broke up that Settlement, among whome was Sebastian Ralle a Jesuit &

Missionary to that Tribe, and the great Incendiary of this War, who was slain in Fight, Making actual Resistance to the Forces, at the same time attempting to kill an English Captive in his Hand and refusing to give or take Quarter, To which Acc^t of ye Death of the s^d Ralle Coll. Harman, the Commander of the Forces at Norridgewock made solemn Oath before me in Council, As appears to y^r L^dsp^s by the Minutes of Council transmitted to you by the Secy of the Prov. * This Jesuit had all along pushed the Indians upon their rebellious Marching at the Head of Two Hundred arm'd Salvages through one of the Frontier Towns of this Province, before the War was declared, threatening Destruction to them If they did not speedily quit the said Town, Of all w^{ch} & more to y^e purpose His Excy. Gov^r Shute is well knowing. This I thought proper to hint to y^r Lordships in Order to obviate any Complaints that may be made by the French Gov^t. whose Conduct in Exciting & Supporting the Indians in this War & Drawing down many remote Tribes, with whom We have no Concern, to their Assistance, y^e truths of which I have sufficient Testimonies to support and shall lay them before y^r Lordship, If it be necessary, for y^r Satisfaction Should rather have put Him upon offering an apology then a Complaint, all which I humbly Submit to your L^dships, & am with the greatest respects y^e Lordship[s] Most Obed^t & humble serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52. 317, 318.

D[UMMER].

[The action of the Massachusetts Council on this subject, at an earlier date, to which allusion is made by Gov. Dummer, may properly be inserted here, copied from the Council Records, volume 8, pages 71, 72.]

At a Council held at the Council Chamber, in Boston, on Saturday, August 22, 1724.

Present

His Honour W^m Dummer Esq^r, Lt Gov^r.

Penn Townsend,	Add. Davenport,	Adam Winthrop,
Nath ^l Byfield Esq ^{rs} ,	John Clark Esq ^{rs} ,	Daniel Oliver Esq ^{rs} ,
Edw ^d Bromfield,	Thomas Fitch,	Thomas Palmer.

Captain Johnson Harman being arrived from the Eastward with twenty seven Indian Scalps, together with the scalp of Sebastian Ralle, the Jesuit and Missionary among the Norridgewock Indians, and the Standard of y^e s^d Tribe of Indians, was directed to attend in Council, And there gave a short Narrative of his March to Norridgewock (with four companies of Soldiers under his command) & of his Action at the s^d Place, the twelvth instant, where he

Account of Captⁿ
Harman's Action
at Norridgewock.

* The French governor and others, who had taken sides with the Indians, alleged that Ralle's death was contrary to the amity between the two nations, the French and English, and that cruelty had been used towards him; whereas Ralle was "slain in this Province," says Gov. Dummer, "fighting against his Majesties subjects."

destroyed a great number of the enemy, many of whom being slain or drown'd in the River, he could not recover their bodies.

His Honour the Lieut^t Governour, in consideration of the extraordinary Service of the s^d Captain Harman, presented him with a Commission for Lieut^{ts} Colonel of His Majestys Forces Eastward under the Command of Coll^o Thomas Westbrook.

Captⁿ Harman
made Lieut^{ts}
Colonel.

Coll. Johnson Harman made solemn oath that the Twenty seven Scalps above ment'd (which were produced in Council) were the Scalps of Rebel or enemy Indians slain by him and the Forces under his Command, and that they had taken Four Indian Prisoners.

Pursuant to the Act, entituled an Act to encourage the prosecution of the Indian Enemy & Rebels.

Advised & consented that a Warr^t be made out to the Treasurer, to pay unto the said Coll. Johnson Harman, the sum of Four Hundred & five pounds for Twenty seven Indian Scalps, & the further sum of Twenty pounds for four Indian Prisoners slain & taken as aforesaid; the said sum to be by him distributed to the Officers and Soldiers concern'd therein, as the said Act directs.

Coll^o Johnson Harman likewise made oath that the other Scalp was the Scalp of Sebastian Ralle, a Jesuit, who appeared at the Head of the Indians and obstinately resisted the Forces, wounding sev^{ll} of the English & resolutely refusing to give or take Quarter.

Coll. Harman
sworn as to the
Jesuit's Scalp.

Recital of the vote
of y^e Gen^l Assem-
bly to encourage
y^e bring^r Sebas-
tian Ralle.

Pursuant therefore to a Resolve of the General Assembly, pass'd at their Session begun & held the 13th of July 1720, in the words following, viz.

"This Court being credibly informed that Mons^r Ralle the Jesuit residing among the Eastern Indians has not only on several occasions of late affronted His Majestys Governmen^t of this Province but has also been the Incendiary that has instigated and stirred up those Indians to treat his Majestys subjects settling there in the abusive, insolent, hostile manner that they have done, Resolved that a Premium of One Hundred pounds be allowed and paid out of the Public Treasury to any person that shall apprehend the s^d Jesuit within any part of this Province & bring him to Boston & render him to Justice."

Advised & consented that a Warr^t be made out to the Treasurer to pay unto the said Coll^o Johnson Harman the above s^d sum of One Hundred pounds for his service in the destruction of the s^d Sebastian Ralle, the s^d sum to be divided among the Officers & Soldiers, as is directed in the Act for encouraging the Prosecution of y^e Indian enemy &c.

£100 to Coll. Har-
man &c. for Seb.
Ralle.

St. Georges, Octob^r 4th 1726.Great Gov^r:

I rec^d. your Letter, as also the peice of Cloath & return you thanks y^r for as also for the Prisoners you sent to me. I cannot send you any News from Canada as my Young men I sent their are not return'd, and I can't resolve on coming to Boston untill they come & bring me News from Canada, & then I shall send you what News I have; & if I can, conveniently, I will wait on y^r Hon^r at Boston y^e winter. In as mutch as you sent me the Acc^{tt} of the Cape Sables men's Actions I shall likewise send to you if I hear of any such things. I have talk'd with my people about the Truck house being at S^t. Georges Garrison, but most of them choose it should be mov'd to y^e mouth of the River, or any other place you think fitt Near ye Sea; the reason is y^t S^t. Georges River is sometimes frozen, so that they can't come to it in y^r Canoes. I don't take on me to direct y^r hon^r. only mention these things to you. I have on[e] request to y^r Hon^{rs} w^{ch} is that you would be pleas'd to Order a Gunn Smith at S^t Georges to mend our Locks &c. I have nothing, at present, farther to add, but remain Y^r Good Freind

At a Meeting of y^e Cheifs of the Tribe they chang'd his Name from Wenemuit to Wenungenit who was their former Sagamore.

WENUNGENIT [^{his} X _{mark}] Cheif Sachem.

Mass. Arch. 52: 327.

A Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service Eastward, John Stratton Master, from March 8th to April 8th 1722.

John Stratton Master & Pilot

George Turrel Seaman

Roger Talbut Mate

Cesar Negro, Serv^t. to Capt Goffe.

The Sloop a 60 T.

Mass. Arch. 91: 28, 29.

Muster Roll of the Scout in y^e County of York under y^e Care of Coll^o. John Wheelwright from July 9th to Sept^r 5th 1722. Examined Decem. 10th 1722. p^r Jer. Allen Treas^r.

Jeremiah Moulton Serj^t. York Jn^o Richinson

Jn^o Furbush Leut. Walter Abbitt Voluntier

Henry Daniel Voluntier Jer Foulsome Ditto

Abell Moulton Do. John Snow

Sam^l Banks Do. Andrew Haley

John Hutchins James Smith Voluntier

Henry Simson, Voluntier Samⁿ More Serv^t to Wm Grow Voluntier
 Joseph Austin Do Wm Gowing
 Jacob Courtiss Do Danⁿ Williams
 John Battin Servt to Nicho. Sewill Voluntier

Limuel Bickford Serv^t to Eliz^o Skilling

W^m Farnill Son to Thomas Farnill John Benitt
 Solomon Staples Son to John Staples John Holmse
 Isaac Ramock Son to Joshua Ramock James Powell
 W^m Moggridge Voluntier W^m Dudley

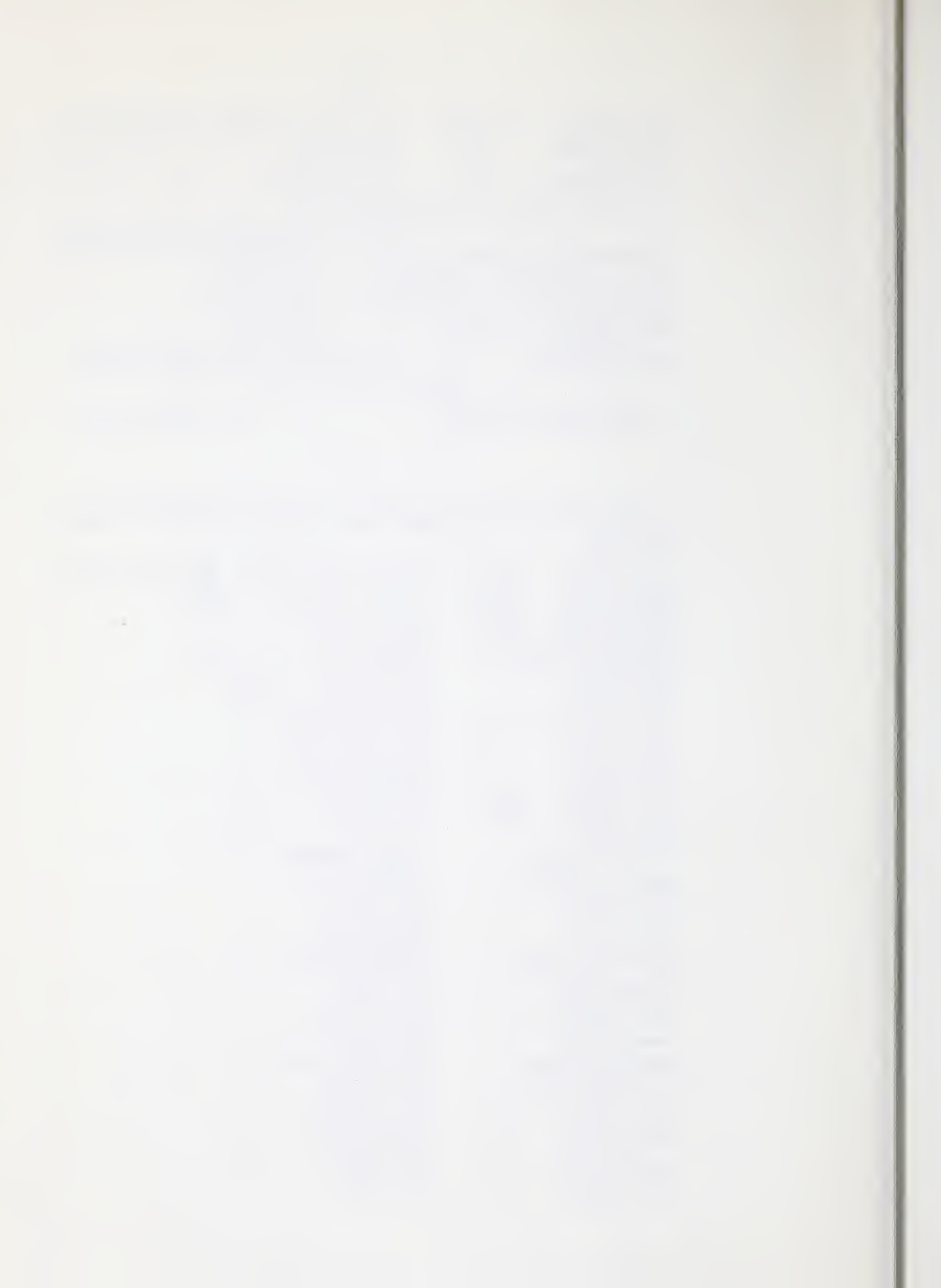
Daniel Forgison Benj^a. Barnes serv^t to Nicho. Morrill
 Wells Novem^r 8th 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 34, 35.

JOHN WHEELWRIGHT.

Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Heath & Comp^a. from May 2^d to Novem
 14th 1722.

Joseph Heath	Liev ^t	Edward Jackson	Sen ^t	Run to the Indians
Ditto Heath	Capt	Thomas Skinner	"	Run
George Allen	Liev ^t	William Harris	"	
Theophilus Colby	Sarj ^t	Thomas Drake	"	Run
Jacob Clark	"	David Allen	Corp ^o .	
Jabez Bradbury	"	W ^m Alexander	Sen ^t	
Sam ⁿ Harnden	Corp ^o .	W ^m Muggeridge	"	
John Stinson	"	Eben ^z Nutting	"	
Sam ⁿ Truel	"	Jonath ^a Foster	"	
John Hunter	Sen ^t	John Green	"	
John Smith	"	Sam ⁿ Ball	"	
Patrick Greegory	"	Joseph Anderson	"	
Rob ^t . Anderson	"	William Rutter	"	
Dan ⁿ Reding	"	James Holt	"	
Luke Welles	"	Jabez Stanley	"	
James Mackfaden	"	George Hamilton	"	
George Harris	"	W ^m Kelley	"	
John Anderson	"	Simon Holden	"	
Josiah Webb	"	Peter Ayre	"	
Joseph Skillings	"	James Morrisson	"	
Jn ^o . Willkiuson	"	John Folley	"	
James Collier	"	Rob ^t . Hewghs	"	
Nicho ^s Edgar	"	Nath ⁿ Wood	"	
Adam Brown	"	Tho ^s Clark	"	
Rob ^t Hunter	"	John Pike	"	



John Mackfedress	Sent ^t	Hezek. Hall	Sent ^t
Joseph Lake	"	Job Sacomoch	"
Edward Murry	"	John Curry	"
W ^m Drake	"	John Dell	Clerk

Mass. Arch. 91: 39-41.

Muster Roll of Col^o. Shadrack Walton and Company from July to Novem^r 1722.

Shad ^d Walton Colo ^l . & Cap ^t	Pet ^r Abbut	Sent ^l .
Jacob Tilton Cap ^t . L ^t	Moses Cooper	"
James Briuntal 2 ^d L ^t	Isaac Kent	"
Benj ^a . Lennard Serj ^t	John Haddenbells	"
Nath ^l Towns Do.	Sol. Nelson	"
Sam ^l Cheake Do	Arm ^r Hamilton	"
Pel th Whittemore Do	Phil: Fowler	"
Dan ^l Davis Corp ^l	Ab ^m Stickney	" Bradford
Jer. Prickman Do.	serv ^t to Benj ^a Thirston	
Josiah Flanders Do	Nath ^l Davis	" Newbury
Step. Whitteker Do	serv ^t to Moses Richardson	
Barth ^o Flagg Sent ^l	Benj ^a . Larrabee	"
W ^m McPhetres Do	W ^m Groves	"
Benj ^a Smith Do	Tho ^s Cob	"
John Goold Do	Jm ^s Fitchany	"
Isaac Howard Do	Sam ^l . Gyles	"
Hew Mahurin Do	serv ^t to Jn ^o Gyles	
Jms. Jamerson Do	Rob. Cox	" Run
John Clark Do	Jou ^s . Taylor	" "
Josiah Hadlock Do	Jabez Fuller	" "
Sam ^l Weed Do	Isaac Keens	" Dead
Dan ^l Granger "	Rob. Jones	" "
Tim ^o . Lovejoy "	Sam ^l . Roods	" "
W ^m Hamilton "	Isaac Brown	" "
Job Swinerton "	John Leach	" "
Obdiah Fearn "	John Indian	" "
Benj ^a . Ray "	Tho ^s Frazer	" "
John Cromwell "	Isaac Evaret	" "
Rob. Knowlton "	Pel: Whittemore	"
Tho ^s Dennis "	Tho ^s Harris	"
John Lowden "	serv ^t to Coll. Walton	
George Gilbert. Ipswich	Alex Gorden	"
serv ^t to Rob ^t Calef	Phil: Nills	Clerk
Joseph Buckman "	Sam ^l Dowse	Commissary
Will ^m Busbe		

Mass. Arch. 91: 42-44.

Muster Roll of Capt. John Penhallow & Co. from Jan^{ry} 5th to Novem^r.
14th 1722.

Jno. Penhallow	Cap ^t :	Eb ^a : Ingoldsby	Sent ^l
John Butler	Lieut:	Sam ⁿ Hopkins	"
Benj ^a : Smith	Serg ^t :	Dan ^l M ^a : Entire	"
W ^m Boreman	Serg ^t :	Gilbert Ash	"
Jon ^a . Preble	Serg ^t :	Jou ^a Carey	"
Rich ^d . Walford	Clerk	Sam ^l : Love	"
Tho ^s Dill*	} Corp ^{ls} :	Pat: Hogg	"
Tho ^s Motherwel		Tho ^s Robertson	"
John Morrison		David Southack	"
Wm Burns		John Bowman	"
Wm Fairweather		Rob ^t : Poor	"
Henry Miles	Sent ^l :	Sam ^{ll} Pike	"
James Burns	"	Sam ^{ll} Lacock	"
Tho ^s Burnham	"	George Villers	"
Tho ^s Turner	"	Benj ^a : Barns	"
Rich ^d Pearce	"	Nath ^a : Barns	"
Tho ^s Motherwel	"	Rob ^t Heart	"
Pearce Shortwel	"	Joseph Scot	"
John Jackson†	"	John English	"
Sam ^l : Hunt (a)	"	Peter Harratt	"
Joseph Averil	"	Step: Strater	"
Sam ^{ll} Brookins (b)	"	John Blake	"
Sam ^{ll} Pike	"	Simon George	"
George Darling (c)	"	Will: Chaney	"
Benj ^a : Felex	Sent ^l	Philip Carey	"
Benj ^a : Lobden	"	John Wells	"
Colum: Smith	"	Rob ^t : Vain	"
Enoch Stratton	"	John Airey	"
Sam ^{ll} : Hill	"	Benj ^a Hoit	"
John Wood	"	Joseph Nedd	"
Urian Anger	"	James George (d)	"
Hugh Holdman	"		
Anth ^o : Dyer	"	John Gooch	Commiss ^r
Tho ^s : Burnham	"		

George Town 9^{ber}: 14th: 1722.
p^r John Penhallow.

Mass. Arch. 91: 45-47.

* Killed.

† Wounded. (a) Deserted. (b) Killed. (c) Wounded. (d) Serv^t to Maj^r Tylstone.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Johnson Harmon's Company from Feb. 28, 1721-2 to November 20th 1722.

Johnson Harmon	Capt.	Solomon Steward	Sen ^{tl}
Jn ^o Goddard	Lieu ^t	John Mitchell	"
Zebulon Harmon	Ens.	James Woodsides	"
William Card	Serj ^t .	Job Young	"
Moses Banks	Serj ^t .	Jeremiah Dow	"
Rich ^d Jaques	Corp ^{tl}	John M ^c Clucas	"
Do. Jaques	Serj ^t .	Nathan ^{tl} Abbott	"
Jn ^o Lane	Cler.	Edw ^d Preble	"
Sam ^l . Sanders	Corp ^{tl} .	Ephra. Ayers	"
Jn ^o . Carlile	Corp ^{tl}	Obadia Hoult	"
Thomas Cook	Sent ^{tl} .	Thom ^s Varel	"
Ditto Cook	Corp ^{tl} .	Thom ^s Bradbury	"
William Rowse	Corp ^{tl} .	W ^m Bradbury	"
Ditto Rowse	Sen ^l .	Rich ^d Flood	"
John Card	Corp ^{tl}	Thomas Webber	"
Ditto Card	Sent ^{tl}	Sam ^{tl} Clough	"
Thom ^s Eaton	Do	James Merritt	"
Moses Eaton	Do Kil'd	serv ^t to Jo ⁿ Poor	
Johnson Harmon jun ^r	Do	Jno. Herren	"
Abner Herreman	Do Run	James Smith	"
Sam ^{tl} Stockbridge	Sen ^l .	Geo. Cary	"
Abell Wray	Do	Thomas Lewis	"
Cornel ^s Conner	Do	John Fovell	"
Jos: Easman	Do	Henry Allen	"
James M ^c Farling	Do	Ezek ^{tl} Carr	"
Sam ^l . Ferguson	Do	Nehemiah Wood	"
James Gray	Do	Jn ^o Whitton	"
Eben ^r Clough	Do	Nehemiah Robinson	"
Jos: Smith	"	Thomas Danforth	"
Nath ^{tl} Clough	"	W ^m Woodsides	
Wyat Moor	"	James Tyler	
John Pike	"	Rich ^d Brawn	
Josiah Linscott	"	William Fowler	
Jn ^o . Parker	"	Jn ^o Wells	

Mass. Arch. 91: 52-54.

Muster Roll of Maj^r. Sam^{tl}. Moodey & Company from April to November 1722.

Sam ^l Moodey	Maj ^r	James Quack
Benj: Larraby	Cap ^t Lev ^t	Geo: Farnham
Joshua Moodey	Lev ^t	Jam ^s Jackson
Joseph Bean	Pilot	Tho: Nailer
Peter Olliver	Serg ^t	James Cunningham Sent ^t dec ^a
Jonath: Page	Do	Robert Tailer
Graues Knowles	Armour ^r	Ren ^o ^d : M ^c Donald
John Robins	Corp ^l	David Bryant
Solomon Pike	Do	Tho ^s Wilcox
James Irish	Do	Tho ^s Allen
Jonath: Pratt	Do	Sam ^l Atkinson
Peter Walton	Do	Joshua Grant
John Owen	Sen ^l	Eben ^r Chinnery
Joseph Seeks		Jacob Key
W ^m More		Josh: Cromwell
Laurence Baylie		Caleb Maddocks
Gideon May		John Tucker
James Carter serv ^t to		John Graues
Eph. Lincoln		Henry Duren
Eben ^r Tailer		Tho ^s Duren
Eben ^r Peirce serv ^t to		James Evens
Eben ^r Tailer		Benj: Twitchell
John Thomas		Tho ^s : Whittaker
John Tray		Eben ^r : Gustin
Rob ^t Thomson		John Hackett
Jam: M ^c Causland		Sam ^l Jordan
W ^m Fitsimmons		Solom: Jordan
Sam ^l Smith		Benj: Larrabee Jun ^r
Jam ^s Maxwell		Dav ^d : Gustin
Tho Perry		Joseph Thomas
W ^m Martin		Jerem: Sabin
Darby Collity		W ^m Stevens
James Betts		Primus Negro
W ^m Tailer		serv ^t to Maj ^r Moodey
John Young		Joseph Corey Watertown
Sam ^l George		James Fly

Mass. Arch. 91: 55-57.

Muster Roll of Coll^o John Wheelwright & Company from Augst. 22 to Novem. 27th 1722.

John Wheelwright	Capt. Wells	Jacob Mills	Cen th .
Jeremiah Moulton	Lieut. York	Georg Phillips	"
Benj ^m . Poole	Lieut. Reding	John Hastings	"
Josiah Winslow	Lieut.	John Mackdanill	"
Sam ^l Poole	Serj ^t Reding	servt to Sam ^l Tucker	
William Cheuers	Serj ^t . Cambridge	Nath ^l Lawrence	"
Ebenezer Chub	Serj ^t .	Zacheriah Hicks ser-	Do
Barnebes Wixon	"	vant to Thomas Willis	
Josiah Gibbs	"	Abraham Morss	Do
Eliazer Parker	" Cambridge	James Powill	" York
Nath ^l . Wheelwright	Clerk Wells	William Duly	" Berwick
Jethnel Peck	Clerk	David Jones	"
Thomas Wier	Corp ^l	William Harmon	" Wells
Matthew Bunn	"	Henry Maddocks	" Wells
Sam ^l Hinkly	"	Sam ^l Banaks	Cen th York
Sam ^l Cash	"	James Smith	" York
Josiah Kene	"	John Denis	"
Abell Moulton	" York	Robert Lambert servt	"
Eliazer Fisher	Cent.	to Peletiah Rosson	
John Haws	"	Joshua Wamskum	"
John Evens	"	James Coorpuck	"
Joseph Steel	"	Andrew Baxter	"
Joseph Arther	"	servt to Mr Baxter	
Robert Paterson	Cen ^t	Henry Hopkins run	Do
Thomas Hamon	"	Emanuel Hall servt	Do
William Kine	"	to Thomas Bening	
Jacob Hamblinton son		David House	"
to Isriell Hamblin [<i>sic</i>]	Cen ^t	John Baker	"
Hugh Stiles	"	David Edwards	"
Gabrill Peacock	"	Robert Horne	"
William Brown	"	William Mogridg	" York
Joseph Philips	"	Philip Downis servt	"
servt to Stephen Cook		to Thomas Clark?	
Jona ^t . Stratton	Cen ^t	William Ross	"
Adom Brown	"	William Earle run	"
John Ashly	"	Jacob Curtiss	"
William Bunn	"	John Fowl	"
James Dishon	"	John Pease serv ^t .	"
serv ^t to Charles Dryer	[?]	to Daniel Goold	
Sam ^l Bunn	"	John Loller servt to	"
William Woodard	"	Capt. Billings	
Thomas Reed	"	Charles Camble	"

John Benit	Cen th	John Williams	Cen th
Joseph Peck	"	Sam ^l Wasnom serv ^t	"
John Russill	"	to Coll. Otis run	
Charles Gilmore	"	Isaac Charles run	"
Thomas Huse	"	serv ^t to m ^r Gorum	
Richard Dean	"	Ebenezer Boltwood	" Barwick
Casper Orth serv ^t	"	William Hartwell	"
to Seth Pope		John Martin	"
Benjamin Lake	"	Peter Joseph serv ^t to	"
Edward Paul	"	Thomas White	
William James	"	Jona ^t . Denison serv ^t	"
Caleb Hercey	"	to Richard Hall	
Robert Doocks	"	Philip Brown serv ^t	"
William Barber serv ^t	"	to John Fowls	
to John Drew		Isaac Shute	"
Sam ^l Luke	"	John Richinson	" Kittry
William Weeks	"	William Williams run	"
Jona ^t . Sturdiant	"	Arther Low	"
Lazarus Numocks run	"	John Staples	"
Joseph Tray serv ^t to	"	James Leget	"
Cap ^t Barker run		Tho ^s Mahone serv ^t to	"
James Colwell	"	Edw ^d Ruggles	
Ichobod Dunham	"	Alixander Gording	"

Mass. Arch. 91: 58-61.

Muster Roll of Capt Samuel Hinckes & Company, from March 28th to Decem^r 5th 1722, at Winter Harbour.

Sam ^l Hinckes,	Capt. Portsm ^o	Matt: Robinson	Cent. Biddiford
Solomon Smith,	Cent. Biddiford	Tho ^s . Alexander	" Mbhed.
		Deserted April 14 th	
Tho ^s . Russell	" Charlstown	Tho ^s . Jones	" England
Ebenezer Williams	" Dyed ye 21 st Aprill	Jn ^o . Warmagehan	" Mbhed.
		serv ^t to Captain Hincks	
Robert Bailly	" England, rec ^d . a	Jn ^o . Bagshaw	" Wells.
	Furlow & afterwards dismissed	Samuel Jordan	" Interpreter
		Bidd:	
Nehem: Pitman	" Oyster River	Matthew Short	Chaplain left y ^e Fort
			Nov. ye 21st

Mass. Arch. 91: 77.

Muster Roll of ye Sloop Merry meeting, Thomas Saunders, from y^e 24th of August to y^e 13th December 1722.

Thomas Sanders	Master & Pylott	Benjamin Eluel	Do
Thomas Sanders	Jun ^r Mate	Joseph Sanders	Do
Joseph Page	Seaman	The Sloop ab ^t 75 Tons	
Jacob Row	Do		

Mass. Arch. 91: 83, 84.

Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in His Majesties Service Eastward.

John Stratton	Master & Pylott	George Wilson	Ditto
Roger Talbott	Mate	Francis Loude	"
Archibald Wilson	Seaman		

The Sloop ab^t 50 Tons mounted a^t 4 Guns
Boston December 17th. 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 85, 86.

p^r Roger Talbott.

Muster Roll of the Sloop Virgin, a Transport in His Majesties service Eastward, Caleb Prat master.

Caleb Prat	Master & Pilot	Ebenezer Chenery	Seaman
William Prat	Mate	Re Sloop ab ^t 45 Tonns	

Boston, Dec^r. 7th 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 89.

Caleb Pratt.

A Muster Roll of Sloop Endeavour, Jacob Parker Master, from Augst 28 to Jan. 8, 1722.

Jacob Parker	Master & Pilot	Rob. Craige	Ditto
Step ⁿ Hunniwell	Mate	Jos: Green	"
Jacob Parker	jun ^r Sailor	Sam ^l Pryar	"

Boston, Jan 8th 1722

Mass. Arch. 91: 90, 91.

p^r Jacob Parker.

Muster Roll of Fort George at Brunswick, Capt. John Giles Commander, from Aug. 14 1722 to Jan. 15, 1722-3.

John Giles	Capt.	Tho ^s Cowell	Gunner
Isaac Gardner	Leit	Henry Mitchell	Cent ^l .
Samuel Eaton	Serg ^t	Rowland Norton	Do
Tho: Trigoath	Do.	Eben ^s . Stanwood	Do

Moses Harper	Cent ^l .	Andrew Denning	Cent ^l .
James Beverlin	"	James Stevenson	"
Robert Lithgow	"	Robert Dening	"
Hugh Mitchell	"	W ^m Stevenson Jun ^r . Son	
David Dening son to	"	to James Stevenson	
Andrew Denning		And ^r Dening Jun son to	"
William Harper	"	And ^r Dening	
David M ^c Clewer serv ^t	"	John Malcom	"
to John Giles		Ja ^s . Stevenson Jun ^r .	"
John Harper	"	John Cochrane	"
Wyman Bradbury	"	W ^m Cochrane	"
Thomas Eaton supply	"	James Cochrane son to	"
the place of Wyman		John Cochrane	
Bradbury sometime		James Harper Clark	"
W ^m Stevenson	"	Boston July 17 th : 1723	
Mass. Arch. 91: 92, 93.		p ^r John Gyles	

Muster Roll of Cap^t. Arthur Bragdon & Company from Sep^t 1723 to Jan. 1723-4.

Arthur Bragdon	Capt	Jo ⁿ Simpson Jun ^r Serv ^t
Joseph Soward	L ^t	to Jo ^s . Seward
Rich ^d Gowall	Ens ⁿ .	John Grover Son to
Nicholas Sewall	Serjt.	Andrew Grover
Joseph Smith	Do.	Eben ^r Allen Serv ^t to
Joseph Linscut	Corp ^l .	Caleb Preble
John Rackley Jr.	Do.	John Backer
Hezekiah Adams	"	Jo ^s Faver
Job Young	"	Eben ^r . Young
John Bean	Sent ^l .	Aquialah Haines
James Tompson		Abr ^a . Batten
James Cambell		Nathan ^l Adams
Daniel Smith son to		John Batten Servant
Ja ^s Smith		To Nicholas Sewall
Benj ^a . Austeen		Joseph Paisturd
Samuel Shaw		John Dill Son in Law
Andrew Whittum		To H ^y Bettle
John Garey		Benj ^a . Whittum
Joseph Bracey son to		Joseph Hanny
W ^m Bracey		Sam ^l Backer Son To
Job Young Jun ^r		Tho ^s Backer

John Harmon Clark

Boston June 18th: 1724.

Darbee Manuil Sent Run

p^r Arthur Bragdon.

Mass. Arch. 91: 96, 97.

[The dates of individual entrances into their respective companies, time of service, wages of each, and a few other particulars in the original lists are omitted in print.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t Francis Barkers Company from Feb^{ry} 28th to Novm^r 6th 1722. Examin'd Decem^r 19th 1722. p^r Je^r Allen Trea^r.

Fra ^s Barker	Cap ^{tn}	John Burnett	Cent ^l
Rich ^d Bourn	Liev ^t	W ^m Wine	"
W ^m Kenady	Sarg ^t	Jo ⁿ Daviss	"
James Bonny	Do	James Daviss	"
Joseph Vaughan	Do	Tho ^s Phiney	"
Jos: Burden	Do	Eben ^r Smith	" Drowned
Joshua Harden	Corp ^l	Rob ^t Stanford	"
Sam ^l Parriss	Do	Tho ^s Bicknel	"
Sam ^l Fuller	Do	Tho ^s Hipson	"
James Sympson	Do	James Rookes	"
Tho ^s Cowen	Cent ^l	John Richardson	"
Jos: Record	Do	Peter Bennett	"
Nath ^l Harvey	Do	Joshua Morss	"
Dan ^l Conner	Do	Rob ^t Peirce	"
Matt ^w Rosnery	Do Dead	Henery Gullifer	"
John Swan	"	Benj ⁿ Larabe	"
Amos Gawdy	"	Josiah Meeds	"
Fra ^s Wyman	"	Jo ⁿ Pockonett	" serv ^t
Sam ^l Moore	"	to Leivt Bowen	
David Mitchel	"	W ^m Tarah	"
W ^m Clarkes	"	Charl ^s Owens	"
W ^m German	"	W ^m Roberts	"
Nath ^l Millett	"	Jam ^s Keemans	"
Jo ⁿ Sawyers	" son Sawyer	serv ^t to Dom ^s Jordan	
John English	" Run	Jam ^s Nichols	Do
John Brock	"	Rich ^d Pomery	"
Tho ^s Wier	"	John Hale	"
Jonathan Peters	"	Joshua Barker son to Cap ^{tn} Barker	
John Clypshon	"	John March	Sarj ^t
Jasper Bannister	"	Moses Markham	Clk

Mass. Arch. 91: 36-38.

[It was stated under oath of Moses Marcum, Clerk to this Company "That Joshua Barker entred son to Cap^t Barker, to whom is carried in this Roll as due for Wages, the Sum of Fourteen pounds, is a Ladd not exceeding fourteen Years of Age, and has been absent from the Company ever since the month of August last, and are of Opinion that the said Fourteen pounds be entirely deducted. And Whereas it appears by this Roll that the said Francis Barker hath admitted Five men belonging to the County of York, viz^t John Burnett, Amos Gowdy, James Heamans, Rich^d Pumrey & William German, Contrary to the vote of the house, The Committee are of Opinion That the said Cap^{tn} Francis Barkers Wages amounting to the Sum of Sixty three pounds be detained in the Treasury till He shew forth Sufficient Reason to this Court why the above named Five men Stand entred in his Roll."

John English is returned a Deserter.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t John Shipley's Company from June 26th to December 10th 1722. Examined December 17th 1722. p^r Jer: Allen Trea^r.

John Shipley	Cap ^{tn}		John Clark	Cent ^l	
Jos: Buckmaster	Leiv ^t		James Bennett	"	
Jos: Lampoon	Sarj ^t		Jos: Page	"	
Rob ^t Cooper	Do		Serv ^t Underwood		
Jos. Hallwell	Do		Ralfe Parriss	"	
Dan ^{ll} Stone	Corp ^l		Serv ^t Benj ^m Child		
Jon ⁿ Chibby	Do		Solomon Keys	"	
Peter Richardson	"		Moses Chandler	"	
Eph ^m Chandler	"		John Mullen	"	
Rich ^d Reynolds	Cent ^l		James Tompson	"	
Fra ^s Ned	Do	Run	Dan ^{ll} Jackson	"	
Cap ^{tn} Tom	"	Runn	Icchabod Hall	"	
Joshua Peckeen	"	Run	Rob ^t Muntog		Run
Moses Gold	"		Jos: Whight	"	
John Stoggin	"		Tho ^s Grimes	"	
Eben ^r Chamberlain	"		Jonas Knapp	"	
Joseph Graves	"		James Winn	"	
Charles Ripley	"		Serv ^t Eben ^r Tomson		
John Trott	"		W ^m Hide	Do	
Dan ^{ll} Wright	"		Jacob Peterattuck	"	
Eph ^m Chamberlin	"		Serv ^t John Wood		
John Savage	"		Dan ^{ll} Will		
Josiah Ned	"	Run	James Buckston		
John Church	"		Sam ^{ll} Jackson		

Tho ^s Kidder	James Lewes
Chris ^t Mudgen	W ^m Bruice
Enoch Cleavland	Tho ^s Forster Runn
John Muncreef	Benj ^m Burnap
Tho ^s Nash	Zacheus Spolden
John Drews	Theo ^s Richardson Clerk

[Names of deserters mentioned on the back of the instrument—Francis Nedd, Captain Tom, Joshua Pickeen, Josiah Nedd, Robert Montang.]
Mass. Arch. 91: 78, 79.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Robert Temple & Company from June 26th to Decem^r 10th 1722. Examin'd Decem^r 18th 1722. p' Jer. Allen Treas^r.

Rob ^t Temple	Cap ^t	Will Hews	
Sam ^l Pitts	Leiv ^t	Will Hewit	
Geo. Carlile	Ens.	Isaac Higson	Slain
Ditto Carlile	Leiv ^t	James L Strange	Sen ^t
Lud. McGown	Clerk	Will. Mauley	Do
Ditto Mc Gown	Ens.	John Mariner	"
Christ ^r Ceely	Clerk	John McFarlon	"
Isaak Mirick	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Morris	"
Will. Craige	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Park	"
Eben ^r Pitts	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Poor	"
Oliver Richmond	Corp ^o	John Quanam	" Deserted
David Canady	Corp ^o	John Quanam	" Returned
Rob ^t Ewin	Corp ^o	Tho ^s Whaley	"
William Hay	Corp ^o	James Ross	"
Tho ^s Drake	Sen ^t	Tho ^s Richmond	"
Wi ^l Harris	Run Ditto	Will Russel	"
John Jeffers	" Deserted	Tho ^s Robison	" Deserted
William Day	" Deserted	Tho ^s Robison	" Returned
Joseph Barns	"	Sam ^l Williams	"
Ezra Brigs	"	Jer ^a Springer	"
Ellias Bartlet	" Deserted	Jos ^a Tobie	" Deserted
Francis Bono	"	Ja ^s Turner	"
Benj Cromell	"	John Wood	"
Pat. Cowburn		Cha ^s Labret	
John Duffie	Deserted	Nic ^s Parris	
John Davis		Willia Mussey	
Ant ^o Dodson		Eeb ^r Cleveland	
Jer ^a Evans		Elif ^t Warfield	
Tho ^s Everit		Will Gaige	
Elia ^r Fisher		Mic ^l Macham	
Jos. Green		Ric ^d Roth	

Mass. Arch. 91: 80-82.

Muster Roll of Sloop Sea Flower, Simon Slocom, master, a Transport in his Majesties service from Decem^r 27, 1723 to April 24th following.

Simon Slocom	Master & Pilot	John Smith	Ditto
Barth ^o Flagg	Mate	John Jonas	"
Joseph Steel	Seaman	The Sloop about 60 Tonns	

Mass. Arch. 91 : 98, 99.

Muster Roll of Serj^t Nathan Knight & Company from Sep^t 1723 To May 1724.

Nathan Knight	Serj ^t Scarborough	James Libby	Cent ^l Scarborough
John Crocket	Cent ^l Do	Benj ^a Horskins	" Situate
Josiah Hunawell	" "	Thomas Harris	" Scarborough
Robert McKeny	" "	James Fly	" "
John Bragg	" "	Joshua Cromwell	" Exeter
Sampson Plumer	" "	Anthony Dyer	" Deserted

Mass. Arch. 91 : 106-108.

Muster Roll of Capt Sam^l Wheelwright & Company from October 23^d to June 2^d 1724.

Sam ^l Wheelwright	Capt ^t Lev ^{tt} Wells	Will ^m Hartwell	Concord
Barnibs Wickson	Serg ^t Yarmouth	Peater Joseph	Deceased
Sam ^l Hinkley	Do Cape Cod	George Goden	Newbrey
Josiah Gibbs	" Plimtown	Philip Hoyt	Amsbury
Josiah Keen	Corp ^l Pembroke	Jou ^a Wattson	Do
Rich ^d Burt	" Sudbury	Henery Maddocks	Wells
John Trowrethy	Sen ^l Barwick	Will ^m Duly	Oister River
John Richardson	Kittrey	John Eavens	Dorchester
Rich ^d Dean	Rehoboth	Jacob Hamblen	Cape Cod
Sam ^l Cash	Cape Cod	John Macdaniel	Milton
Will ^m James	Do	Jon ^a Dennison	Hull Run
James Legget	Dorchester	Joseph Arter	Deceased
Ebz ^r Boltwood	Barwick	Thom ^s Dennies	Ipswich
Nich ^s Gillison	Do	John Manning	Cambridge
John Baker	Boston	James Powell	Berwick
Jehob ^a Dunam	Plymouth	Jere ^m Hopkisson	Rowley
Jon ^a Stuardfort	Do	Joseph Day	Wells
James Medoll	Wells	John Wittens	Berwick
Charls Gillmoer	Boston	John Stevens son to	Mary Stevens of
Philip Brown	Charlestown	Wells	
servt to John Fowle		Ze ^c Hicks Cleark	Cambridge

Mass. Arch. 91 : 112, 113.

Muster Roll of Capt John Giles & Company from July 1723 to June 1724. Examin'd June 16, 1724.

John Gyles	Captn.	Salisbury	Luke Wells	Centinel	Amsbury
Samuel Eaton	Lieut	"	W ^m Cochran	"	Ireland
Thomas Cowell	Gunner	Boston	James Cochran son to John Cochran		
Moses Harper	Clerc	Ireland	David Dunning son to And ^r Dunning		
Rowland Horton	Dru ^m er	Salisbury	Robert Lithgo	Cent ^l	Ireland
Henry Mitchel	Centinel	Ireland	Robert Dunning	"	"
And ^r Dunning	"	"	W ^m Stinson jun ^r	"	"
Hugh Mitchel	"	"	W ^m Stinson	"	"
John Cochran	"	"	N. B. I supplied Coll ^o West-		
James Harper	"	"	brooks Order with 10 of y ^e above		
James Stinsone	"	"	men, whoes Names are as Follows.		
James M ^c bride	"	"	Rowland Norton, Rob ^t Lithgoe, Da-		
David M ^c cluer	"	serv ^t to	vid M ^c Cluer, John Harper, Rob ^t Dun-		
Cap ^t Giles			ing, And ^r Duning jun ^r , James Stin-		
John Harper	"	Ditto	son jun ^r , W ^m Cochran, David Dun-		
Thomas Eaton	"	Salisbury	ing, & W ^m Stinson jun.		
James Stinson jun ^r	"	Ireland			
And ^r Dunning Jun ^r	"	Ditto	Boston June 15 th 1724.		
John Macomb	"	"	p ^r John Giles.		

Mass. Arch. 91: 114, 115.

Muster Roll of the Sloop Merry Meeting, Thomas Sanders, Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service, Eastward, from Dec. 13 to June 11, 1724.

Thomas Sanders	Mast ^r & Pilot	Joseph Page	Do
Tho ^s Sanders jun ^r	Mate	James Hawkins	Do
Joseph Sanders	Seaman	David Woodwell	Do

The Sloop ab^t 80 Tonns mounted wth 6 Great Gunns.

Mass. Arch. 91: 119, 120.

Muster Roll of Serj^t Allison Browne & Company from November 1723 to June 1724.

Allison Brown	serj ^t	Arrundan [Arundel]		
Sam ^l Smith	Corp ^l	Kill'd Salem		
K. John Murphy	"	Hingham	David Olversent	Sent ^l Barnstable
John Lee	Sent ^l	Dorchester	Jer: Springer	" Taunton
William Taylor	"		Tho ^s Whaley	" "
Nath ^l Hendricks	"	Belrica	William Hughes	" Salem
Emanuel Avery	"	Sandwich	Thomas Grimes	" Boston

Benj ^a Cromwell	Dead	Dover	*George March	Corp ^l	Arundun
James Ross	Sent ^l		*Jn ^o Baxter	Sent ^l	Charlestown
James Fitzhenry	"	Reding	*Beneto Furnis	"	serv ^t to Jm ^s
K. Phillip Fowler	"	Jerseyman	Muzzy		Arrundan
*John Witten	"	serv ^t to Jon ^t	†John Perkins	"	Arrundan
March		Arundan	†Thomas Perkins	"	Do
*Samuel Morgan	"	serv ^t to Alli-	†W ^m Wormwood	"	Wells
son Brown	Do		Killed		
John Thomas	"	Boston	†Joshua Walker	"	Arrundan
*Ebenezer Cham-			K. James Dashon	"	Boston
berlin	"	Roxbury	Dism: Gov ^r		

Mass. Arch. 91 : 121, 122.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Sam^l Hinckes & Company from Dec. 1723 to June 1724.

Sam ^l Hincks	Capt.	Portsm ^o	Jn ^o Bagshaw	Wells
Sol ^o Smith	Centle	Biddeford.	Hen ^{ry} Perry	N: Castle
old soldier			Sam ^l Dolton	Hampton
Tho ^s Russel		Charlston	Jn ^o Chace	Hampton
Matthew Robinson	old	England dead	Jn ^o Thomas	Boston
Nehem ^h Pittman		oyster River	Benj ^a Downer	Newbury
Tho ^s Jones		Hatfeild	John Colman	Newbury
Jn ^o Wormageham		Marblehead		

Mass. Arch. 91 : 123.

Muster Roll of L^t James Armstrong & Company from Aug^t 1723 to Novem^r 1724.

James Armstrong	Leiut.	John Alder	Dead
Fra ^s Punchard	Clerk	James Webster	" Wounded
John Lee	Cent ^t kill'd by y ^e	Isaac Francis	" Killed by y ^e
Indians had a Prov. Gun			Indians
Peter Parry	Do	John Church	"
Job Burges	Dead	James M ^c fadin	" taken Cap-
Will ^m Jeffery	" Dissmist	tive had a prov ^{ce} Gun	
David Woodwell	" dissmist	Will ^m Beard	Dead omitted in
Edw ^d Painter	"	Col ^l Westbrook	roll

Mass. Arch. 91 : 130.

* The letters C. W. before these names.

† The letters K. C. W. placed before these names.

Muster Roll of Capt Jeremiah Moulton & Company, from Novem^r 21st to Jan. 28, 1725.

Jeremiah Moulton	Cap ^{tn}	Joseph Wait	
Benj ^a Wright	Leu ^t	Sam ^l Frere	
Benj Williams	Ensign	John Pinkinton	
Jn ^o Wright	Sarg ^t	Daniel Griffin	
Warren Dkwater	"	George Carey	
Joseph Lampson	"	Thom ^s Groaton	
Sam ^l Hopkins	"	Mass. Arch. 91 : 132, 133.	
James Bragdon	Corp ^l & serv ^t to	David Mahanne	
Cap ^t Moulton		Nicholas Parris	
Joseph Studson	"	David Blair Dead & Lost Gunn	
Daniel Roffs	"	David Dixon	
Josiah Meeds	"	Thomas Pagen	
George Hambleton	Sentenall	Uriah Guy	
John Marriner	Do	John Groves	Sentinell
Thomas Clarke	"	Tho ^s Amos	"
Pasco Chubb	" Lost Gunn	Lost Gunn & has one now	
Isaac Chamberlain	"	Jn ^o Peirce	
James Owens	"	Thomas Earle	
Nath ^l Sterns	"	Thomas Boyde	
Tho ^s M ^c Corkingdale	"	W ^m Thomas	
John Davis	"	W ^m Burnett	
Joseph Hallawell	"	Job Jennings [?]	
Richard Brawn		Amos Gowdey omitted last roll	
W ^m Kelly		Alex ^a M ^c Gowen	
Jude Allen			
Mass, Arch. 91 : 131, 133-			

Muster Roll of Capt. Richard Bourne and Company, from May 12th to July 14th 1725. Examin'd Novem^r 15th 1725, p^r Juo. Wheelwright, for Jeremiah Allen Esq^r Treasu^r.

Richard Bourne	Cap ^t	John Pockonnet	Serj ^t
Solomon Baten	Lieu ^t	Serv ^t to Cap ^t Bourne	
Jer ^a Howse	Lieu ^t	Thomas Ned	Corp ^l
Robert Stanford	Ens ⁿ	Serv ^t To John Baxter	
Thomas Will	Serj ^t	Benj ^a Sennuitt	Do
Serv ^t To Cap ^t John Davis		Serv ^t To John Goreham	
John Oliver	Serj ^t	Joseph Ralph	Do
Serv ^t To Cap ^t Bourne		Serv ^t To Jon ^a Lewis	
Josiah Peter	Serj ^t	Thom ^s Tarrah	Do
Serv ^t to John Otis Jun ^r		Serv ^t To Coll. Bourne	
23			

Joseph Wones	Cent ^l	Sam ^l Harry	
Serv ^t To Jos ^s Holloway		Serv ^t To Coll ^o John Otis	
Job Marsh		Josiah Popnumuck	
Isaac Tomshit		Serv ^t To Benj ^a Crocker	
Serv ^t To John Goreham		Elisha Peter	
Joseph Capee		John Quoy	
Serv ^t To Eben ^r Hinckley		Serv ^t To Benj ⁿ Bourne	
Nehem ^{ih} Notwamuck		Shubel Harry	
Serv ^t To Benj ^a Nye		Serv ^t To Coll ^o Otis	
Joseph Wicket		Benj ^a Solomon	
Joshua Wicket		Serv ^t To Capt Willis	
Serv ^t To Isaac Hinckly		Sam ^l Wicket	
Joseph Crooch		John Williams	
Serv ^t To Tho ^s Hallett		Sam ^l Hunter	Cent ^{tl}
Robin Fuller		Serv ^t To Lemuel Pope	
Serv ^t To Benj ^a Crocker		Jacob Squam	
Sam ^l Oliver		Peter Newasoonuck	
Serv ^t To John Chipman Jun ^r		Serv ^t To Jas ^s Barker	
Amos Quason		Stephen Wampis	
Sam ^{ll} Tray		Serv ^t To John West	
Serv ^t To Tho ^s Nye		John Commoscon	
Amos Allmiquit		Benj ^a Wanno	
John Peter		Serv ^t To Capt Willes	
Serv ^t To Jos ^s Sturges		Abel Obediah	
John Allmiquit		Isaac Moit	
Serv ^t To Jer ^a Howes		Serv ^t To Capt Wills	
Paul Manasses		Elisha Elisha	
Serv ^t To Paul Sears		Serv ^t To Do	
John Ellimes		Abraham Jones	
Peter Dogamus		Serv ^t To Jer ^a Howes	
Serv ^t To Paul Sears		Joseph Quason	
David Quason		Serv ^t To Jos ^s Sturges	
John Seirniquit		Isaac Phillips	
Serv ^t To Will ^m Hedge		Henry Passuit	
Edw ^d John Wampetuck		James Russell	
Serv ^t To Capt John Otis		George Sachamis	
Joseph Takenesh		Serv ^t To Josiah Dote	
Mosses James		Jacob Keto	
Serv ^t To Coll ^o Otis		John Rossen	
John Peetrius[?]		Serv ^t To Maj ^r Goreham	
Aaron Chin		Josiah Crooch	
Jam ^s Queach		Serv ^t To Do	
Serv ^t To John Otis Jun ^r		Abel Blinks	
Jer ^a Couly <i>alias</i> Ned		Serv ^t To Shubal Baxter	
Serv ^t To Lott Gray		Samuel Keephegin	
Joseph Twiney		Serv ^t To Josiah Barse	
Serv ^t To Tho ^s Clark Jun ^r		Tom Daniel	
Joel Daniel		Simon Abraham	
Serv ^t To Sam ^l Sturge Esq		Serv ^t To Maj ^r Goreham	

Eben^r Cosens
 Abel Tom
 Ser^t To Maj^r Goreham
 John Allimon
 Ser^t To Is^l Done Esq^r
 Joshua Tripp
 George George
 Ser^t To Sam^l Niles
 Sam^l Quoy
 Nehemiah Cowet
 John Tripps
 Ser^t To Jo^s Done Esq
 Dan^l Cossens
 Ser^t To Do
 John Papeus
 Tho^s Chamuck
 Ser^t To John Davis
 Isaac Hassaway
 Nath^l Beachgrass
 Serv^t To Maj^r Goreham
 George Gedidiah
 Serv^t To Do
 Elisha Schamus
 Ser^t To Coll^o Jn^o Otis
 Mass. Arch. 91: 139-141.

John Comsett
 Ser^t To Tho^s Jenkins
 Joshua Wood
 Ser^t To David Parker
 David Jobb
 Serv^t To Jer^a Dellingham
 Aron Numick
 Serv^t To John Otis
 Mosses Peig
 Serv^t To Coll^o Bourne
 Amos Shanks
 Ser^t To Coll^o Otis
 Tho^s Hanneaway
 Ser^t To Tho^s Adams
 Jo^s Pockonnet
 Ser^t To Silas Bourne
 Eliak^m Quacom
 Peter Job
 Ser^t To John Otis
 Jacob Paule
 Ser^t To Theo^{us} Chushing
 Thomas Peter
 Ser^t To Shub^l Howland

Muster Roll of Capt James Grant & Company Volunteers from June 25 to Aug. 4, 1725.

James Grant	Cap ^t	Berw ^k	Jn ^o Warren	Cent.	Berwick
Arthur Bragdon	Lieut.	York	Thomas Holmes	"	"
Joseph Smith	Sargt.	Do	William Black	"	"
Samuel Gitchell	Do.	Berwick	Tho ^s Emery	"	"
John Goodwin	Do.	"	Job Jennings	"	"
Dan ^l Smith	Corp ^l	York	John Hern	"	"
Hugh Ross	"	Berwick	Aquiller Hale	"	York
Samuel Shaw	"	York	Tim ^o Higgins	"	"
John Conner	Cent	Berwick	Jer ^y Moulton	"	"
Jn ^o Mason	"	Kittery	Tho ^s Bragdon	"	"
Michael Coffin	Corp ^l	York	Joseph Linscott	"	"
Joseph Emery	Cent.	Berwick	Joseph Astin	"	"
James Abbot	"	"	Joseph Main	"	"
Daniel Libby	"	"	Job Young	"	"
Daniel Stone	"	"	Samuel Bale	"	"
Rich ^d Earle	"	"	James Oliver	"	"

Caleb Young	Cent.	York.	Joseph Bracey	Cent.	York
Ichabod Cuzins	"	Wells	Jedediah Prebble	"	"
Eben ^r Wittom	"	Kittery	Moses Butler	Clerk	Berwick

Mass. Arch. 91: 144, 145.

[In a later Roll of Capt James Grant and Company from Sept 20th to Oct 9th 1725, the foregoing names are included with the following additional ones, namely, James Chadburn, Ens. Kittery; Centinels, James Goodwin, Thomas Gubtill, Gabriel Hambleton, Benj^a Bragdon, Moses Spencer, all of Berwick; Alexand^r Ferguson, Zechariah Emery, George Mills, Nath^l Barns, Joseph Gowen, John Frey, all of Kittery; Joseph Plaisted and Joseph Rankin, of York; Peter Rich, of Wells. Mass. Arch. 91: 154-156. In Capt Grant's Company of Voluntiers from October 13th to Nov. 14, 1725, there are in addition to many of the above the following names, Henry Dresser, Will^m Grant, Nath^l Barns, Joseph Gowen, John Frey, Moses Spencer, Solomon Thomas. Mass. Arch. 91: 201, 203.]

Muster Roll of the Sloop Sea Flower, Capt Simon Slocum Comānder; a Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service Eastward.

Simon Slocum	Master & Pilot	Zachariah Cobourn	Seaman
William Boreman	Mate	Samuel More	Ditto
William Burns	Mate	John Church	Ditto

The Sloop about 60 Tonns wth 4 Guns.

Mass. Arch. 91: 146.

A Muster Roll of the Company in His Majesty's Service under the Command of William Cannada [Canedy] Captain.

Will ^m Cannada	Cap ^t	John Attamon	Cent ^{ll}
Benj ^a Wright	Lieu ^t	Do to Jo ^s Done Esq	
Rolort Stanford	En ^s	Tho ^s Tarror	
Jo ^s Burden	Serj ^t	Do To Coll ^a Bourne	
Jo ^s Studson	"	Dan ^l Cussens	
Josiah Meeds	"	Do To Esq Done	
Serv ^t To Cap ^t Canada		Josh ^a Tripp	
Benj ^a Durfey	Corp ^{ll}	Do To Do Done	
Rich ^d Pomroy	"	Benj ^a Soloman	
Ja ^s Bragdon	"	Do To Capt Willis	
Serv ^t To Li ^t Wright		Joel Daniel	
John Oliver	" Run	Do To Sam ^l Sturges Esq	
Do To Cap ^t Bourne		John Peehue	
		Lost a Pro. Gun	

John Pepeeus		Joshua Hood	Do
Abr ^a Jones		Do To Do Barker	
Ser ^t So Jer ^a House		Sam ^l Capehicks	Cen ^{tl} Run
Jo ^s Worde?		Ser ^t To Jon ^a Pence	
Do To Jo ^s Holloway		Ned John	Do
Nehem ^h Natwanuch		Josiah Popnemonoch	
Do To Benj ^a Nye		Do To Benj ^a Crocker	
Abel Obediah		Eliak ^m Quacom	
James Queich		Amos Shanks	
Do To John Otis Jun ^r		Do To Coll ^o Otis	
Simon Trenumetuch		Josh ^a Wicket	Run
Do To Maj ^r Goreham		Do To Isaac Hinckley	
Tho ^s Daniel		David Job	
Lost a Pro. Gun		Do To Jer ^a Dellingham	
Able Tom		Jacob Paul	
Isaac Hassaway		Do To Theophilus Cushin	
Eber ^t Cusens		John Comshite	
Lost a Pro. Gun		Do To T Jenkins	
Job Mark		Moses Peig	
Sam ^{ll} Oliver	Run	Do To Coll ^o Bourne	
Ser ^t To Chipman Jun ^r		Tom Wills	Run
John Quoy	Run	Lost Pro. Gun	
Do To Benj ^a Bourne		Do To Cap ^t John Davis	Run
Henry Pesuit	Do	Abel Blinks	
Josiah Crook	Do	Do To Shubel Baxter	Run
Do To Maj ^r Goreham		Peter Dogamus	Run
Isaac Phillips	Do	Do To Paul Sears	
Elisha Sachem	Do	John Boson?	Run
Do To Coll ^o Otis		Do To Maj ^r Goreham	
Peter Washanks	Do	Robon Jereny	
Do To Ja ^s Barker		Do To Benj ^a Crooker	
Mass. Arch. 91: 178-180.			

Muster Roll of Capt. John Gyles from June 10, to Nov. 3, 1725.

John Gyles Capt	Sam ^l Staples
Sam ^{ll} Eaton Lieut	Simon Pender Serv ^t to John Gamage
Moses Harper Clerk	Tho ^s Eaton
Rowland Norten Drum ^r	Joseph Flood
Sam ^l Thompson Sent ^l	Luke Wells
Robert Lithgo	Sam ^l Thompson
John Stanwood	Joseph Cross
John Cochran	Mosses Cenny

Mass. Arch. 91: 185, 186.

Muster Roll of Capt Joseph Heath & Company, at Richmond, from June 16th to Novem^r 9th 1725.

Joseph Heath	Capt.	Roxbury	Uriah Gates	Sen ^l	Boston
Jacob Clark	Lieut	Topsfield	William Amos	"	"
Jabez Bradbury	Ensigne	Salisbury	John Folley	"	"
Sam ^l Harnden	Sarg ^t	Redin	William Cochran	"	Brunswick
Simon Holdin	Sarg ^t	Cambridge	Henry Sanders	Corp ^l &	Drumer
John Pimry	Corp ^l	Piscataqua	John Quonnum	Sen ^l	Dartmouth
Thomas Polley	"	Boston	James Smith	"	Salisbury
John Pyke	"	"	Edward Goodwin	"	Almsbury
And ^r Macfaden	Sen ^l		Aaron Copp	"	Haverhill
Joseph Skillings	"	Kittery	John Burges	"	Kittery
Peter Ayers	"	Milton	John Douce	"	Ipswich
James Collier	"	Chelmsford	Thomas Nason	Sen ^l	Boxford
George Harris	"	Concord	Edward Chapman	"	"
James Simpson	"	Nantucket	Rich ^d Tucker	"	Ipswich
John Bayley	"	Boston	Sam ^l Burrel	"	"
Peter Charles	"	Barnstable	Jacob Hunt	"	Almsbury
Serv ^t to m ^r Anibal			David Sergeant	"	"
Larance Bond	"	Mistick	Thomas Macfaden	"	Boston
Rob ^t Willson	"	Boston	Peter Heel	"	Haverhill
Sam ^l Powers	"	Charlestown	James Macbride	"	Lynn
Thomas Pym	"	Boston	James Burdeen	"	Kittery
Moses May	"	Philadelphia	Francis Procter	"	Boston
James Gardner	Sen ^l	Hingham	James Cochran	"	Brunswick

Mass. Arch. 91: 187-189.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Sam^l Jourden and Company, June 18th to Nov. 11th 1725.

Samu ^l Jourden	Capt	Samuel Cole
John March	Lieu ^t	John Runnalds
Nath ^l Jourden	Do. Serj ^{ts} pay	James Inch
Arthur Noble	Ens ⁿ	Will ^m Browne
David Bryant	Serj ^t	Tho ^s Jones
Edm ^d Mory		Joseph Perram
Hugh March	Corp ^l	Rich ^d Clark
Trueman Powel	"	Nathan ^l Davis
Will ^m Russell	Sen ^l	John Bagshaw
Will ^m Wright		Israel Sabin
Josh ^a Hooper		Will ^m Bermingham

Charles Cammell	John Frost
Jacob Kee	Judah Young
John Reed	Will ^m Dyer
Leonard Dennet	John Briant
Serv ^t to	Henry Pendexter
N. Tarbox	Nehemiah Pitman
John Falkner	Francis Proctor
Joseph Convers	
Edw ^d Procter	

Mass. Arch. 91: 197, 198.

Muster Roll of the Sloop George, Cap^t David Franklin Comānder, a Transport in His Maj^{ty}s Service Eastward.

Capt David Franklin	Mast ^r & Pilot	Peter Perry	Seaman
Joel Smith	Mate	John Gravel	"
Anthony Baker	Seaman	John Mcfedris	"

The Sloop about 60 Tonns wth 4 Gunns.

Mass. Arch. 91: 199, 200. Nov. 15th 1725.

Muster Roll of Capt John Penhallow from June 8th to Novem. 15th 1725.

John Penhallow	Capt.	John Mullen	Sent ^l
John Morrison	Ens	Seth Toby	"
Is ^a Pratt	Serg ^t	James Mattocks	"
Sam ^l Love	Corp ^l	Tho ^s Motherwell	"
Dan ^l Mackentire	Do	W ^m Johnson	"
Rich ^d Walford	Sent ^l	Israel Sheldon	"
Michael Micom	"	James Morrison	"
Colum: Smith	"	And ^w Finlow	"
John Wood	"	Morgan Miles	"
Urian Angier	"	Peter Harden	"
John Mcfadres	"	Edw ^d Painter	"
Tim ^o Swan	"	Nehem ^h Robertson	"

Morgan Miles from May 12th 1724 to Aug^t 18th 1725 put in p' Approbā of His Hon^r the L^t Gov^r: the s^t Miles be taken at Arrowsick & Carr^d away p' y^e Indians to Canada, who made his Escape from them & Return'd to His Post.

Mass. Arch. 91: 204, 205.

[Six of Capt. Penhallow's men in the Roll of 1722, three years before, were still with him, namely, Mackentire, Walford, Smith, Wood, Angier and Motherwell.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t Sam^l Wheelwright & Co. from June 2^d to Novem^r 16th 1725. Examin'd Novem^r 20th 1725.

Sam ^l Wheelwright	Cap ^t	Wells	Will: Hartwell	Concord	
Na th : Wheelwright	Ens	Do	Philip Brown	Charlstown	
Noah Davis	Sarg ^t	Harvill	Je ^r : Hopkisson	Rowly	
Joseph Day	Do	Wells	John Whitten	Barwick	
James Burnam	Clerk	Do	Moses Donner	Salsbrey	
David Stikney	Cer ^{ll}	Newbry	John Manning	Cambrig	
Philip Hoyt	Do	Amsbrey	Sam ^l Boathby	Wells	
James Medoll	Sue ^{ll}	Wells	Will James	Brigwater	
James Lagget		Plimtoun	Will: Laraby	Wells	
Ich ^o Dunam		Do	Philip Durrell	Do	
John Burks		Ostrriver	John Eavens	Dogister	Dismist
Will. Duly		Do	Jacob Hamblen	Bastible	Do
Benj: Smith		Boxfort	John Stuardifort	Plimouth	Do
Isreall Triker		Wenam	Josiah Keen	Seateate	Do
Will: Kirk		Capean	John Baker	Boston	Do
Jon ^a : Wattson		Amsbrey	John Macdaniell	Milton	

Mass. Arch. 91: 209, 210.

[Thirteen of the above thirty-two names appear in the Muster Roll of Capt Samuel Wheelwright & Company from October 23^d to June 2^d 1724, as printed in the REGISTER, xlviii., page 283.]

Command of Allason Brown, Return Nov. 26, 1725.

Allason Brown	Lieut	Arundal	John Baxter	Charlestowne
Tho ^s Perkins	Serj	"	Joshua Walker	Piscataqua
George March		"	Edm ^d Morse	Dismist
Joseph Averill	Corp ^l	Ipswich	Joshua Peirce	Newberry
John Murphy		Hingham	John Hutchins	Haverhill
Will ^m Taylor	Cent ^{ll}	London	Lazarus Gooding	Dismist
Nath. Hendricks		Haverhill	Sam ^l Littlefield	Newberry
Will ^m Hughs		Salem	Rich ^d Peirce	Ipswich
Tho ^s Gums		Boston	Tho ^s Wormwood	Wells
Philip Fowler		Newberry	John Watson	Arundal
John Whitten		Arundal	Emanuel Averill	Sandwich
	Serv ^t to Jas. March		Tho ^s Waley	Swansey
Sam ^l Morgin		Arundal	Ste ⁿ Harding	Pilot Arundall
Eben ^r Chamberlin		Oxford		

Parson Eveleth his Acco^t for Provisions.

Mass. Arch. 91: 215, 216.

[In the Muster Roll of Serj^t Allison Browne & Company from November 1723 to June 1724, printed in REGISTER, xlviii., page 440, the names of twelve of the above persons appear; those of Murphy, Taylor, Hendricks, Hughs, Grimes, Fowler, Whitten, Morgan, Chamberlin, Baxter, Walker and Whaley, but their residences are not always the same.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t Joshua Moodey & Co. from June 1st: [to] Nov. 22^d 1725.

Joshua Moody	Cap ^t	Rice Nicholls
Jn ^o Robbins	Leu ^t	Joseph Thomas
Joseph Lampson	Ensign	Eben ^r Hall Jun ^r
James Parker	Sergeant	W ^m Kind
Eben. Hall	Ditto	Mathew Ryall
Peter Walton	Corprill	James Buckston
Benj ^a Ingersoll	Ditto	Francis Wyman
John Ross	Ditto	James Coddendam
James McCasland	Sentinall	Richard Webber
Jn ^o Barbetteen	Do	Jn ^o Burnett
Eben ^r Gustin	Do	W ^m Nummockes
David Gustin		W ^m Tarrah
Thom ^s Hipton		Josiah Lowell
Robert Bailey		W ^m Stinson
Benj ^a Skillen		James Mcfarlin
Zech ^a Brackett		Ju ^o Malcum
John Trott		Rich ^d Pomroy
Renond McDanold		Nath ^l Winslow Sen ^r
Ju ^o Barbour		Ceaser Negro

Mass. Arch. 91: 219, 220.

Muster Roll of Cap^t John Gray & Company From June 1st to Nov. 30, 1725.

John Gray	Capt	Daniel Jackson	do
Benj ^a Larraby	Leut	Tho ^s Willcox	Centen ^l
James Woodside	Ensign	Rich ^d Page	Do
Nath ^l Knight	Sergt	Benj ^a Ray	"
Dern: Jorden	Do	Francis Bons	Centen ^l
John Getchell	Corperell	Dismissed	
John Sawyer	Do	Nicholas Bode	"
Benj ^a Horskinns	Do	W ^m Fitzsimons	"

James Carter	Centen ¹¹	Tho ^s Fraizer	Centen ¹¹
Richard Babson	"	Israel Mitchell	"
W ^m Hide	"	Roger Perry	"
Eben ^r Ingolsby	"	Kill'd p' Indians	
Thomas Perry	"	Eleaser McKanny	"
Martyn Jameson	"	Robert Maines	"
W ^m Jamison	"	Charles Pinde	"
Thomas Skelton	"	Tho ^s Burnett	"
Thomas Nash	"	Son to Jn ^o Burnet	
Benj ^a Hooper	"	David Denning	"
John Perry	"	W ^m Woodside	"
James Fly	"	omitted Last role	
Rob ^t McKanny	"	Robert Dening	"
James Libbey	"	Killed by Indians	
Henry McKanny	"	W ^m Earle	"
Sampson Plummer	"	Eben ^r Nutting	"
Robert Jorden	"	Joseph Wait	"
Rob ^t Denoldson	"		

Boston Nov^r 25th 1725

Mass. Arch. 91: 221.

Muster Roll of Capt. William Canady from Nov^r 1724 To Nov^r 1725.
Examin'd Novem 23^d 1725.

William Canady	Cap ^t	John White
Stephen Whittacker	En ^s	Philip Butler
Daniel Elethorp	Serj ^t	Daniel Roff
Franciss Punchard	Corp ^l	Serv ^t to Lieut Wright
Edward Bishop	"	John Murphy
Peter Parry	Cent.	Josiah Meeds
Thom. Lawrence	Do	Serv ^t to Cap ^t Canady
Stephen Morrells	"	Daniel Griffin Ipswich
Serv ^t to Benj ^a Knowlton		Serv ^t to Michael Farley?
John Norris	"	Thomas Dun
Benj ^a Speen	"	Serv ^t to Cap ^t Saunders
John Church	"	John Pilkinton
Jeremiah Belcher	"	William Thomas
Elkanah Totman	"	William Kelly
Isaac Chamberlain	"	John Church

Mass. Arch. 91: 223.

[In the Massachusetts Archives, vol. 52, page 452, there is a letter, without date, supposed to be after the 10th of August, 1736, directed to Col. T. Westbrook, which contains an allusion to some complaints of the Indians in regard to obstructions to the passage of fish near Sebago Pond.

“ His Excellency, the Govern^r has lately rec^d a Letter, Dated the 23^d of May past, from Harrow House, in Falm^o, without being signed by any person, complaining of Insults and Threatenings &c. some of your People have met with from some of y^e Indians, without giving any Reason therefor in the said Letter w^{ch} inclosed a Letter from Capt Tho: Smith of the Truck House at Saco Falls, directed to yourself, wherein His Excell^{cy} was inform’d that three Indians belonging to Ammiscogan River were at Biddeford in Order to take Passage on Board a Sloop bound here, and y^t their business was to complain that the River leading to the Sebago Ponds was so dam’d and Obstructed.”

The letters that follow were copied from originals in possession of a gentleman in Portsmouth, New Hampshire.]

[Endorsed]

For the Honour^{ble} William Pepperell Esq.

Kittery.

Harrowhouse, in Falmouth, August 25, 1737.

I hope we shall saw some time next month and as soon as I Can get any quantity^{es} I will send word immediately. I Return thanks for the offer of the Pipe of wine which would be very acceptable at this time but dare not meddle with it until the old debt is paid.

If my uncouth Letter carried the colour of warmth or choler in it I beg pardon and will be more prudent for the future. With all due regards to your Lady and obediense to your selfe I remain S^r your most humble servant at Command

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Honour’d Sr.

I Receiv’d your favours P^r m^r John Wilson, of the 9th instant, and am very sorry we have not water to saw you a sloop load of boards as you desire, our dam not being mended at Presumpscut, which will Cost us the best part of 2 thousand pounds to repair and secure it besides the damage of the Saws being stopt which is the onely Reason I have not paid you your money, as I wrote, but as soon as the mills go I will let you have a sloop load of boards or the money which will suit best.

Honor

Harrowhouse, in falmouth, nov: 8, 1737.

S^r I Receued your fauer By mistr hanscon. We haue not aney Water to saw (aney) bordes: it greavs me I cannot answer your order for bordes nor money our milles not going, a[n]d the grat charg I have been at this Sumer has much Reducest me at present, therefore I must begg your pachenes some time longer.

I thanck you for your kind ofer to send me aney thing I want a[n]d that you Were Plest to informe me that mr Waldron a[n]d familey were Well; not hauing furdur to ad[d] I Rema[i]n sir

your most obeden^t serv^t

Sir Ple[a]s to giue all due regards to

at comānd

Honor. Will[i]am Pepperrell.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

S^r Excues the Blunder in not
leaveing [m]ore Rume below.

APPENDIX.

The following letters, copied from the Massachusetts Archives, are here inserted; being considered of interest in connection with the military affairs of Maine in 1723.

Boston 8th March 1722-[3].

I rec^d your Letters by the Express with the other Papers; And I approve of your Proceedings, And think you have done the best you could for the Service, since as you have sett forth, the Openness of the Rivers & the Wetness of the Countrey rendered the Execution of my Orders for a March to Medembeseck & Norridgewock impracticable. I would have you repeat y^r Marches & Scoutings upon the Rivers as high as you can And in other Places most likely to find the Enemy, especially about the Grounds where the wounded Deer and Canoe were seen, untill further Orders & not let the Men ly in Garrison any more than is necessary for their Refreshm^t. I am heartily sorry for the unhappy Disaster in the accidental Death of one of y^r People. I hope the Soldiers will be warn'd for the Time to come of such Carelessness & Folly. You must give strict Orders that no Guns be fired but at the Enemy, Unless by the Leave of & in the Presence of an Officer.

The Man Slayer must be tried by a Court Martial; And I shall, in a short Time give out a Commission for that Purpose. In the mean Time tho' you are to keep him under Restraint you need not be very rigorous & severe to him, seeing you are fully convinced, as you say,—that the Mischief was purely accidental, &c.*

You have Liberty to come to Boston wⁿ Coll. Westbrook returns from his March, taking Leave of him.

Superscribed

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

To Capt Johnson Harmon

[approving his course.]

Mass. Arch. 51: 375.

* The man supposed to have been accidentally killed was Samuel Stockbridge. See letter of Capt. Johnson Harmon, on page 12; and the muster roll of Capt. Harmon, page 161, where he is called a sentinel; also, New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER, xlv. 29; xlviii. 284.

Sir,

I rec^d your Letter of the 28th of March with the enclosed Journal from Cpt. Heath. You sh^d have inform'd me Whether you had sent Expresses to notify the Towns of what has happen'd as Cap^t Heath has desired & which I hope you have not neglected, it being very necessary to be done Immediately. As to the Proposal you make of Dividing your Men into Parties that so you may ambush sev^l of the Indians Carrying Places I approve of it, & Direct you to act accordingly, that if they have made any attack upon the Frontiers you may, if possible, intercept them, going or Coming, & when any Particular Occasion requires to draw your Men into a Body. The Treas^r will send all Necessary, with which you must take Care that all Parties be supplied, especially Cpt. Heath who complains for Want of Ammunition. And if you Want any Thing else I desire I may alwaies know it in Time.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

April 8. 1722.

Superscribed—Letter to Cpt. Harmon, Ap. 8, 1723,* No. 8.

Mass. Arch. 72: 85.

Sir,

This comes to direct you to send me an Acc^t. of the Number of Soldiers either Marching or in Garrison that are not contained in Coll. Westbrook's particular Detachm^t., In w^{ch} you are to let me know how many are in Health & how are sick in each Comp^a. forthwith.

Ap. 16. 1723

Y^{rr} Serv^t

Cp^t. Harman.

W^m DUMMER.

Mass. Arch. 72: 86.

Boston, June 15, 1723.

Sir,

The Commiss^{rs} being return'd from Albany, And the 5 Nations being to attend this Governm^t in two or three Months by their Delegates in Order to obtain a Peace for the Eastern Indians, It is possible you may have Rumours in the Eastern Countrey that may dispose the Inhab^{ts}. to too much Security; These are, therefore, to direct you to keep a good Look out & to pursue y^{rr} former Instructions without Dependence on any Measures that may be taken w^{ch} are yet uncertain; And that you warn all the Inhab^{ts} of the Frontier exposed Places not to neglect their own Security.

To Coll. Westbrook & Cp^t. Harman,

[W^m DUMMER.]

Mass. Arch. 72: 95.

* Quite likely the superscription, 1723, is correct.

Through the kindness of Hon. Andrew Hawes, of Stroudwater, Maine, we have been furnished with copies of two original letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook, dated 1738 and 1740. They are addressed to Lieut. Moses Pearson, an ancestor of Mr. Hawes. Lieut. Pearson was, subsequently, captain of a company in Sir William Pepperrell's regiment in the expedition to Louisbourg. He was born in Newbury, 1697; died in Falmouth in the year 1778.

Harrowhouse in Falmouth,
August 5th 1738.

Mr Moses Pearson as
Clerk of y^e Proprietors of Falmouth.

Sir,

I understand there is a petition put in by y^e Rev^d. Mr Thos. Smith, for a proprietors Right to be allowed him (as an Heir to John Skillen, unto whom I am an Heir by purchase), or that he has petitioned as an Heir to John Ingersol unto whom I am wth Mr Samuel Waldo y^e Chief Heirs, having purchased of Daniel Ingersol, John Chapman, Mary Martin and her other two sisters, being Children of Elisha Ingersol and Grand Children of y^e said Jn^o. Ingersol.

Therefore desire you would communicate this to y^e Said Proprietors at y^e said Meeting, and that I may come in for mine and our part of y^e Said petitioned for Right. I begg you would Excuse Me to y^e Gentlemⁿ Proprietors for not waiting on y^e Meeting—because I am at present much out of order, so much that I cannot possibly come down—therefore desire that Justice May be done, Th^o I am absent & cannot so fully informe you as If I were present.

I remain

Yo^r friend and Serv^t at Com^{and},
THO. WESTBROOK.

July 29, 1740.

Sir my desterse is so grat that I know not how to Turn myself for Want of money. If you cold any Ways helpe me I shall tack it as a favor.

M^r Robrds is going to Portsmouth, and I want to send sum money to Plasted. Pray consider the hard case of your frind and sarvant
To Lett. Moses Person. THO. WESTBROOK.

Allusion is made, several times, in the foregoing pages (19, 21, 33, 34), during the year 1723, to Capt. Pecker and his company. The Massachusetts Archives, 38 A., pages 47, 48, contain Capt. Pecker's Journal, under date of December 12, 1723, as follows:

A Journal of my proceedings in my Second March after the Indian Enemy.
1723. Nov. 23^d. Victual'd part of my Company.

24. Sabbath Day.

25. Victual'd the other part of my Men.

26. March'd from Haverhill Westward, 14 Miles.

27. Marched further Westward 12 Miles.

28. We got to Dunstable 8 Miles, Thanksgiving Day.

29. Lay by by reason of bad Weather.
30. Marched to Nashuary River, 8 Miles.
- Dec. 1. Marched up to Pennechuck Brook about Northwest being 10 Miles.
2. Marched about N. W. to Souhegun & so crossed the River, 12 Miles.
3. Marched by Unkenonuck hill 14 Miles.
4. Steering Northwest to a Great Mountain & so sent out a scout to the hill to see what they could Discover, being 8 Miles.
5. Steering about North & by East up to Poscattaquoag River, & so crossed Said River, 12 Miles.
6. Steering about N. E. over another part of Poscattaquoag River, about 10 a Clock, I sent Eight Men under the Command of Jonathan Robins up to Contoocook River & to return the third day to Me at Suncook River. And then went with the rest of my Company to Black Brook, 14 miles.
- 7 & 8. lay still by reason of bad Weather.
9. Marched from Black Brook down to Merrimack River against Suncook, being a Stormy day of Snow, the Scout returning to Me at night & told Me they had marched up to some of the Southerly Branches of Contoocook River (10 Miles) & Discover'd Nothing.
10. Marched from Annahookset hill. Crost Merrimack River & So Steering a South Easterly Course Marched to Great Massapisset pond, 16 Miles.
11. Marched from Massapisset pond to the Northermost part of Cheshire—16 Miles.
12. Marched from thence to Haverhill 18 Miles.

DANIEL PECKER.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Abbot, } 31, 175
 Abbott, } 7, 104, 161
 Abbitt, } 157
 Abbut, } 169
 Abraham, 174
 Adams, 166, 175
 Airey, 160
 Alden, 172
 Alexander, 158, 164
 Allen, 7, 20, 24, 25, 27, 32, 77, 80,
 87, 105, 157, 168, 161, 162, 166,
 167, 169, 173
 Allmon, 175
 Allmiquit, 174
 Amos, 173, 178
 Anderson, 51, 59, 158
 Andrews, 6
 Anger, 160
 Angier, 179
 Anibal, 178
 Anne (Queen), 69
 Appleton, 117, 119
 Armstrong, 6, 7, 59, 64, 87, 130,
 151, 172
 Arter, 170
 Arther, 163
 Ash, 160
 Ashly, 163
 Ashton, 22
 Ashurst, 28
 Atkinson, 162
 Attamon, 176
 Attaquin, 7
 Austin, } 158
 Austeen, } 166
 Astin, } 109, 175
 Averill, 49, 160, 180
 Avery, 171
 Ayers, 169, 161, 178
 Ayre, 158
 Aytes, 7
 Babson, 182
 Babysuck, 18
 Bacon, 115, 131, 136, 137, 145
 Bagshaw, 164, 172, 178
 Bailey, } 6, 181
 Bayley, } 178
 Baylie, } 162
 Bailly, } 164
 Baker, } 163, 170, 179, 180
 Backer, } 166
 Bale, 175
 Ball, 158
 Banax, 163
 Bane, 93, 100, 105, 106, 127, 140
 Baues, 70
 Banks, 7, 68, 104, 157, 161
 Bannister, 167
 Barber, } 7, 164
 Barbour, } 181
 Barbetten, 181
 Barker, 7, 16, 21, 23-25, 32, 34,
 39, 40, 46, 164, 167, 168, 174, 177
 Barnes, } 104, 158
 Barns, } 160, 169, 176
 Barse, 174
 Bartlet, 169, 174
 Barton, 65, 104
 Batten, } 166
 Baten, } 173
 Battin, } 158
 Baxter, 6, 109, 163, 172-174, 177,
 180, 181
 Beachgrass, 175
 Bean, } 7, 21, 46, 54, 60, 61, 63,
 65, 106, 110, 134, 140-
 142, 166
 Beane, } 64, 94, 153, 162
 Beard, 6, 60, 172
 Becho, 23
 Belcher, 29, 105, 182
 Belknap, 105
 Bell, 124, 130
 Belisle, 122
 Bening, 163
 Benjamin, 6
 Bennett, } 104, 167, 168
 Benitt, } 155, 164
 Bermingham, 178
 Bernard, 29
 Berry, 7
 Bettle, 166
 Betts, 162
 Beverlin, 166
 Bickford, 158
 Bicknel, 167
 Bigsbey, } 109
 Bigsby, } 59
 Bill, 65
 Billings, 163
 Bishop, 182
 Black, 109, 175
 Blackston, 104
 Blair, 104, 173
 Blake, 160
 Blinks, 174, 177
 Boathby, } 180
 Boothbey, } 109
 Bode, 181
 Boltwood, 164, 170
 Bombazeen, 70, 71
 Bond, 178
 Bono, 169
 Bonny, 167
 Bons, 181
 Boreman, 160, 176
 Born, 77
 Boson, 177
 Boston, 104
 Bourn, } 46, 51, 55, 59, 76, 104,
 107, 108, 109, 117,
 118, 122, 136
 Bourne, } 78, 94, 104, 110, 120,
 123, 130, 136, 149,
 167, 173-175, 177
 Boutel, 13, 33
 Bowen, 167
 Bowman, 59, 160
 Boyde, 173
 Bracey, } 166, 176
 Bracy, } 104
 Brackett, 181
 Bradbury, } 18
 Bradburey, } 109, 128, 158, 161, 166
 173, 176
 Bragdon, 109, 150, 166, 167, 173,
 175, 176
 Bragg, 170
 Brawn, 109, 161, 173
 Breddeanes, 149
 Breeman, 7
 Brigs, 169
 Brinthal, 21, 22, 26, 159
 Brock, 104, 167
 Bromfield, 155
 Broskies, 160
 Brown, } 6, 18, 44, 47, 49, 57-
 59, 64, 86, 104, 131,
 159, 163, 164, 170-
 172, 180, 181
 Browne, } 75, 93, 131, 158-
 Bruice, 109
 Bryant, } 162, 178
 Briant, } 179
 Buckman, 64, 159
 Buckmaster, 168
 Buckminster, 15
 Buckston, 168, 181
 Bullman, 47, 48, 72
 Bunn, 163
 Burden, } 109, 167, 176
 Burdeen, } 178
 Burges, } 172, 178
 Burgis, } 6, 59
 Burks, 180
 Burnap, 169
 Burnham, } 160
 Burnhams, } 40
 Burnam, } 180
 Burnet, } 28, 29, 167, 182
 Burnett, } 148, 168, 173, 181, 182
 Burns, 160, 176
 Burr, 28
 Burrell, 178
 Burt, 31, 104, 170
 Busbe, 159
 Butler, 24, 25, 65, 160, 176, 182
 Byfield, 155
 Byington, 104
 Byles, 29, 31
 Byram, 7
 Caesar, 157
 Caine, 37
 Calcif, 159
 Camble, 163
 Came, 54
 Cambell, 7, 166
 Cammell, 179
 Canady, } 66, 68, 95, 145, 150, 154,
 Canedy, } 169, 182
 Cannada, } 20, 26, 176
 Capee, 174
 Capchicks, 177
 Capon, 81, 89
 Card, 21, 109, 161
 Carey, } 83, 84, 160, 173
 Cary, } 12, 161

- Carlisle, } 34, 36
 Carlile, } 16, 21-25, 32, 33, 97,
 } 104, 161, 169
 Carleyale, } 113
 Carr, 161
 Carter, 162, 182
 Cash, 104, 163, 170
 Castin, } 138, 139
 Casteen, } 122, 123
 Ceaser, 181
 Cecly, 169
 Cenney, 177
 Chace, 172
 Chadburn, 176
 Chamberlain, } 168, 173, 182
 Chamberlin, } 168, 172, 180, 181
 Chamuck, 175
 Chandler, 84, 168
 Chaney, } 30, 160
 Chainy, } 59
 Chapman, 104, 109, 151, 178, 187
 Charles, 164, 178
 Chauncy, 31
 Cheake, 159
 Chenery, 165
 Chester, 31
 Chevers, 163
 Chibby, 168
 Child, 168
 Chin, 174
 Chinnery, 162
 Chipman, 174, 177
 Choak, 50, 60
 Chubb, } 163
 Chubb, } 101, 173
 Church, 19, 116, 168, 172, 176, 182
 Clark, } 7, 11, 53, 104, 155, 158,
 } 159, 163, 166, 168,
 } 174, 178
 Clarke, } 60, 173
 Cleaveland, } 29
 Cleveland, } 169
 Clough, 94, 161
 Clyphson, 167
 Cobb, } 104
 Cob, } 159
 Coburn, } 176
 Cowburn, } 169
 Cocharan, } 171, 178
 Cocharain, } 103
 Cocharam, } 103
 Cochrane, } 166
 Cochron, } 97, 177
 Coughran, } 103
 Coddensham, 181
 Coffin, 109, 175
 Cohorn, 6
 Colby, 27, 32, 158
 Cole, 178
 Coller, 158, 178
 Collins, 19
 Colliot, 7
 Collity, 162
 Colman, 40, 65, 172
 Colwell, 164
 Comacha, 104
 Commoscom, 174
 Comsett, 175
 Comshite, 177
 Comshute, 122
 Conly, 174
 Conner, 161, 167, 175
 Couvers, 179
 Cook, 161, 163
 Coolidge, 91
 Cooper, 60, 65, 159, 168
 Coopuck, 163
 Copp, 178
 Corey, } 162
 Cory, } 6, 25
 Cornel, 70
 Cornwall, 112
 Cosens, } 175
 Cossens, } 175
 Cusens, } 177
 Cussens, } 176
 Cuzins, } 176
 Cowell, 165, 171
 Cowen, 167
 Cowet, 175
 Cox, 59, 159
 Coxes, Two, 64, 65
 Coyne, 7
 Craige, 165, 169
 Crocker, 174, 177
 Crocket, 170
 Cromell, 169
 Cromwell, 7, 159, 162, 170, 172
 Crooch, 174
 Crook, 177
 Crooker, 177
 Crosby, 115
 Cross, 177
 Cunningham, 162
 Curry, 159
 Curtis, } 104
 Courtiss, } 158
 Curtiss, } 163
 Cushin, } 177
 Chushing, } 175
 Cutler, 7
 Cutt, 54
 Dagniell, 86
 Dakes, 71
 Danforth, 161
 Daniel, 157, 174, 176, 177
 Darling, 160
 Dashon, 172
 Davenport, 7, 48, 104, 155
 Davis, 19, 22, 104, 109, 112, 159,
 167, 169, 173, 175, 177, 178,
 180
 Day, 169, 170, 180
 Dean, 170
 Deurling, } 19, 22, 54
 Deurling, } 44
 De Castine, 123, 128, 138
 Dell, 159
 Dellingham, 175, 177
 Dening, } 166, 182
 Denning, } 166, 182
 Denison, } 164
 Dennison, } 170
 Dennet, 179
 Dennis, } 159
 Dennies, } 170
 Denis, } 163
 Denny, 41, 44, 45
 Deny, 12, 41
 Denoldson, 182
 Dill, 104, 109, 160, 166
 Dimock, 109
 Dinsmore, } 6
 Dunsmore, } 8, 9
 Dishon, 163
 Dixon, } 104
 Dixon, } 173
 Dodson, 7, 169
 Dogamus, 174, 177
 Dolton, 172
 Done, 175, 176
 Donner, 180
 Docks, 164
 Dote, 174
 Douce, } 178
 Douse, } 159
 Doughty, 11
 Douglass, 30
 Dow, 44, 59, 161
 Dowcett, 113, 114
 Downer, 92, 172
 Downs, 163
 Drake, 98, 128, 158, 159, 169
 Dresser, 176
 Drew, 164
 Drevs, 169
 Drinkwater, 173
 Dryer, 163
 Dudley, 28, 30, 84, 85, 91, 158
 Duffie, 169
 Duly, 163, 170, 180
 Dunmer, 8, 11, 16, 27-32, 34-41,
 42, 45, 50-53, 55, 56, 59-61, 63,
 72, 73, 76-80, 83-85, 91, 94, 95,
 102, 107, 113-117, 121, 122, 125,
 126, 129, 132, 133, 137, 142, 144,
 149, 151, 152, 155, 185, 186
 Dun, 182
 Dunham, } 164
 Dunam, } 170, 180
 Dunning, 171
 Dunston, 49
 Duren, 162
 Durfey, 176
 Durrell, 68, 180
 Dwright, 96
 Dyer, 17, 160, 170, 179
 Earle, } 7, 163, 173, 175, 182
 Earl, } 104
 Easman, 161
 Eason, 7
 Eaton, 60, 65, 97, 161, 165, 166,
 171, 177
 Edgar, 88, 158
 Edwards, 59, 163
 Elder, 6
 Elethorp, 182
 Eliot, } 28, 30
 Elliot, } 41
 Ellisha, 174, 177
 Ellimes, 174
 Ellis, 19, 20
 Ellitt, 104
 Eluel, 165
 Emery, 175, 176
 Endicott, 28
 English, 160, 167, 168
 Evans, } 169
 Eavans, } 170, 180
 Evens, } 162, 163
 Eveleth, 18, 36, 180
 Everit, } 109
 Evaret, } 159
 Ewin, 169
 Fairweather, 160
 Falkner, 179
 Farley, 182
 Farmer, 105
 Farnham, 162
 Farnill, 158
 Faver, 166
 Fearu, 159
 Felex, 160
 Felt, 124
 Fenwick, 80
 Ferguson, } 161, 176
 Forgison, } 158
 Fernald, 54
 Finlow, 179
 Fisher, 163, 169
 Fitch, 73, 155
 Fitzhany, 159
 Fitsimous, 162, 181
 Fitzgerald, 7
 Fitzhenry, 172
 Flagg, 159, 170
 Flanders, 159
 Flood, 161, 177
 Fly, 19, 162, 170, 182
 Polley, 158, 178

- Foster, } 8, 9, 60, 158
 Forster, } 169
 Foulsome, 157
 Fovell, 161
 Fowl, } 163
 Fowls, } 164
 Fowler, 159, 161, 172, 180, 181
 Foxcroft, 31
 Francis, } 6
 Francis, } 104, 172
 Franklin, } 60, 62, 115, 118, 179
 Franklin, } 51, 117
 Frazer, } 159
 Fraizer, } 182
 Frere, 173
 Frey, 176
 Frost, 54, 179
 Fuller, 60, 159, 167, 174
 Furbush, 157
 Furnace, } 104
 Furnis, } 172

 Gaige, 169
 Gamage, 177
 Gardner, 165, 178
 Garey, 104, 166
 Garland, 7
 Gates, 178
 Gawdy, } 167
 Gowdey, } 173
 Gowdy, } 168
 Gedidiah, 175
 George (King), 8, 23, 81, 89
 George, 109, 160, 162, 175
 German, 107, 168
 Gerrish, 31
 Getchell, } 181
 Gitchell, } 175
 Gibbs, 104, 150, 163, 170
 Gibson, 15
 Gilbert, 159
 Giles, } 165, 166
 Gyles, } 16, 77, 92, 96, 98, 104,
 } 106, 108, 110, 153, 154,
 } 159, 171, 177
 Gillis, 57, 60
 Gillison, 170
 Gilmore, } 104, 164
 Gillmoer, } 170
 Goddard, 164
 Goffe, 157
 Gold, 7, 119, 168
 Goldthwait, 31
 Gooch, 160
 Gooding, } 180
 Goden, } 170
 Goodwin, 104, 175, 176, 178
 Gookin, 11, 14, 19, 20
 Goold, 159, 163
 Gorden, } 159
 Gording, } 164
 Gorham, } 109, 137
 Goreham, } 173-175, 177
 Gorum, } 164
 Gowan, 166
 Gowel, 54
 Gowen, } 176
 Gowing, } 153
 Grauger, 159
 Grant, 104, 115, 124, 129, 132, 133,
 } 149, 162, 175, 176
 Grass, 139
 Gravel, 179
 Graves, 28, 162, 168
 Gray, } 48, 73, 74, 103, 104, 107,
 } 139, 161, 174, 181
 Grey, } 115
 Green, 109, 153, 165, 169
 Gregory, 158
 Griffin, 173, 182
 Grimes, 163, 171, 181

 Groton, } 109
 Groaton, } 173
 Groughton, } 104
 Grover, 166
 Groves, 7, 159, 173
 Grow, 158
 Gubtill, 176
 Gullifer, 167
 Gurns, 180
 Gustin, 11, 162, 181
 Guy, } 173
 Gye, } 104

 Hackett, 162
 Haddenbells, 159
 Hadlock, 159
 Haines, 166
 Hale, 167, 175
 Haley, 6, 157
 Hall, 11, 109, 159, 163, 168, 181
 Hallet, 174
 Halliwell, } 168
 Hallawell, } 173
 Hamblen, } 170, 180
 Hamblin, } 163
 Hamblinton, } 163
 Hambleton, } 173, 176
 Hamilton, 158, 159
 Hammond, 54
 Hamon, 163
 Hanneway, 175
 Hanny, 166
 Hansaw, 104
 Hanscon, 184
 Hanson, 21
 Harding, } 180
 Harden, } 7, 61, 85, 167, 179
 Harman, 77
 Harmon, 12, 14, 15, 26, 27, 29, 34,
 } 36-38, 41, 42, 49-53, 56, 57, 59,
 } 61, 62, 70, 71, 76, 78, 80, 88, 91,
 } 92, 97, 104, 106, 107, 114, 115,
 } 119, 122, 129, 134, 139-144, 155,
 } 156, 161, 163, 167, 185, 186
 Herman, 21, 22
 Harnden, 158, 178
 Harper, 166, 171, 177
 Harratt, 160
 Harris, 19, 104, 158, 159, 169, 170,
 } 178
 Harry, 174
 Hartwell, 164, 170, 180
 Harvey, 62, 167
 Hassaway, 175, 177
 Hastings, 22, 163
 Hawes, 187
 Hawkins, 171
 Haws, 163
 Hay, 169
 Heamans, 168
 Heagon, 99
 Heart, 160
 Heath, 11, 14, 17, 27, 32, 39, 40,
 } 48, 54, 59, 62, 63, 72, 76-78, 84,
 } 85, 91-94, 98, 99, 104, 125, 128,
 } 129, 133, 134, 139, 153, 178, 186
 Hedge, 7, 174
 Hecal, 178
 Hendricks, 171, 180, 181
 Henry, 107
 Hercey, 164
 Hern, 175
 Herreman, 161
 Herren, 161
 Hewit, 169
 Hews, 169
 Hicks, 163, 170
 Hide, 168, 182
 Higgins, 175
 Higson, 169
 Hiles, 17

 Hill, 19, 34, 39, 160
 Hilton, 10, 15
 Hinckes, 40, 64, 77, 93, 104, 112,
 } 113, 164, 172
 Hineckley, } 174, 177
 Hinkley, } 104, 163, 170
 Hipscon, 167
 Hipton, 181
 Hix, 70
 Hogg, 160
 Holden, } 158
 Holdin, } 178
 Holdman, 160
 Holland, 143
 Holloway, 174, 177
 Holman, 115
 Holmes, } 175
 Holmse, } 158
 Holt, 158
 Homan, 108
 Homnewell, 104
 Hood, 7, 122, 177
 Hooper, 178, 182
 Hopkins, 54, 160, 163, 173
 Hopkisson, 170, 180
 Horne, 163
 Horskins, 170, 181
 Horton, 171
 Hout, 161
 House, 115, 131, 163, 177
 Howard, 7, 104, 159
 Howe, } 115
 Howes, } 174
 Hows, } 131, 177
 Howse, } 173
 Howland, 175
 Hoyt, } 170, 180
 Hoit, } 160
 Hubbard, 30, 104
 Hughes, } 40, 104, 171, 180, 181
 Hewghs, } 158
 Hues, } 59
 Huse, } 164
 Huit, 59
 Humphrey, 28
 Humniwell, } 165
 Hunawell, } 170
 Hunt, 94, 160, 178
 Hunter, 6, 158, 174
 Hutchins, 104, 157, 180
 Hutchinson, 28, 30

 Inch, 178
 Indian, Ephraim, 6
 Ingersoll, 181, 187
 Ingerson, } 44
 Ingorsen, } 109
 Ingoldsby, } 182
 Ingoldsby, } 160
 Ingols, 104
 Irish, 7, 162
 Izgate, 104

 Jackson, 54, 84, 158, 162, 168, 181
 Jeffreys, 6
 James, 96, 164, 170, 174, 180
 Jameson, } 182
 Jamerson, } 159
 Jamison, } 182
 Jemmisson, } 60
 Jimmison, } 54
 Jaques, } 97, 100, 113, 161
 Jaquesh, } 97
 Jeffers, 169
 Jeffery, 172
 Jenkins, 54, 175, 177
 Jennings, } 175
 Jennings, } 173
 Jereny, 177
 Job, 122, 175, 176
 Jobb, 175

- Joel, 67
 John, 159, 177
 Johnson, 179
 Johnsonot, 30, 31
 Jonas, 170
 Jones, 159, 163, 164, 172, 174, 177, 178
 Jordan, } 17, 18, 33, 35, 39, 44,
 } 63, 92, 94, 104, 110-
 } 112, 119, 123, 127,
 } 130, 133, 140, 145,
 } 164
 Jorden, } 181, 182
 Jourden, } 178
 Joseph, 53, 104, 164, 170

 Kee, 179
 Keemans, 167
 Keen, } 170, 180
 Kene, } 163
 Kine, } 163
 Keens, 159
 Kelley, } 158, 173
 Kelly, } 182
 Kennaway, 122
 Kennedy, } 20, 22, 24, 46, 95, 104,
 } 123, 130, 134
 Kenady, } 62, 70, 72, 87, 110,
 } 120, 167

 Keepegin, 174
 Kent, 93, 159
 Key, 162
 Keys, 168
 Kidder, 169
 Kimball, 50
 Kimmons, 104
 Kind, 181
 Kirk, 180
 Knapp, } 168
 Knap, } 19, 109
 Knight, 52, 107, 170, 181
 Knowles, 162
 Knowlton, } 159, 182
 Knolton, } 104

 Labret, 169
 Lachassaigne, 86
 Lacock, 160
 Lagget, 180
 Lake, 59, 159, 164
 Lambert, 109, 163
 Lampoon, 168
 Lampton, 173, 181
 Lane, 22, 51, 61, 161
 Larrabee, } 7, 19, 31-33, 104,
 } 159, 167
 Laraby, } 180
 Larraby, } 162, 181
 Lattarell, 19
 Lawrence, 6, 7, 104, 163, 182
 Leach, 159
 Learnard, 6
 Lee, 6, 171, 172
 Lefevre, 81, 85
 Legene, 60
 Legget, } 170
 Leget, } 164
 Legrow, 104
 Leighton, 54
 Leonard, 159
 Leonard, 23, 25
 Lewes, 169
 Lewis, 19, 161, 173
 Libbey, } 182
 Libby, } 7, 170, 175
 Ligat, } 6, 8
 Ligett, }
 Lincoln, 162
 Linscott, } 104, 161, 175
 Linscut, } 166
 Lippincott, 12

 Lithgow, } 166
 Lithgo, } 171, 177
 Lithgoe, } 171
 Littlefield, 23, 180
 Lobden, 160
 Loring, 98
 Loude, 165
 Love, 160, 179
 Lovejoy, 159
 Lovell, 118
 Lovewell, 118
 Low, 164
 Lowden, 159
 Lowell, 181
 Luke, 164

 McBride, 171, 178
 McCausland, } 181
 McCasland, } 162
 McClucas, } 161
 McGhukus, } 164
 McCluer, } 171
 McClewer, } 166
 McCorkingdale, 173
 McDonald, } 162
 McDanold, } 181
 McEntire, 160
 McFaden, 60, 158, 172, 178
 McFadres, } 159, 179
 Mcfadris, } 179
 Mefedres, } 179
 McFarlin, } 181
 McFarling, } 161
 McFarlon, } 169
 Macgown, } 169, 173
 Maggoon, } 24, 25, 27
 Magown, } 104
 Macham, 169
 McIntosh, 170
 Mackdaniel, } 170
 Mackdaniell, } 180
 Mackdanill, } 163
 McKenney, } 7, 111
 McKanny, } 182
 McKeny, } 170
 Macomb, } 171
 Micom, } 179
 Maddocks, } 104, 162, 163, 170
 Mattocks, } 179
 Madockawando, 128
 Mahanne, 173
 Mahone, 164
 Mahurin, 159
 Main, 175
 Maines, 182
 Major, 23, 78
 Malcom, } 164, 166
 Malcum, } 181
 Manasses, 174
 Manley, 169
 Manning, 170, 180
 Mansfield, 91
 Manuil, 167
 Mauvir, 127
 March, 15, 16, 22, 23, 123, 167,
 } 172, 174, 178, 180
 Mariner, } 169
 Marriner, } 173
 Mark, 177
 Markham, } 7, 59, 96, 146, 167,
 } 168
 Marcum, }
 Martin, 162, 164, 187
 Mason, 175
 Mather, 30
 Matthews, 6, 109
 Maxwell, 162
 May, 162, 178
 Medoll, 170, 180
 Meeds, 167, 173, 176, 182
 Merritt, 161
 Merryfield, 7

 Miles, 57, 60, 160, 179
 Miller, 65
 Millet, 59, 167
 Mills, 163, 176
 Minor, 64, 65, 99, 102, 148
 Mirick, 169
 Mitchell, } 18, 40, 182
 Mitchel, } 23, 49, 52, 110, 116,
 } 165-167, 171
 Moggridge, } 158, 163
 Morage, } 109
 Mugeridge, } 40
 Muggerridge, } 158
 Moir, 174
 Moody, 19, 35, 42, 44, 47, 139,
 } 161, 162, 181
 Moore, } 54, 167
 Moor, } 164, 161
 More, 158, 162, 176
 Morgan, } 172, 181
 Morgin, } 180
 Morrells, 182
 Morrill, 54, 158
 Morris, 169
 Morrison, 50, 51, 60, 158, 160, 179
 Morse, } 180
 Morss, } 163, 167
 Mory, 178
 Moulton, 24, 160, 179
 Moulton, 7, 16, 18, 19, 27, 32, 46,
 } 53, 54, 56, 59, 62, 70, 78, 91, 104,
 } 109, 115, 118, 120, 143-145, 157,
 } 163, 173
 Mountfort, 7, 10, 17, 150, 153
 Moxus, 128
 Muckamog, 6
 Mudgen, 169
 Muggerridge, 158
 Mullen, } 6, 7, 104, 168, 179
 Mullens, } 19
 Munercef, 169
 Muntog, 168
 Murphy, } 171, 180-182
 Murly, } 18
 Murrow, 142
 Murry, 159
 Muzzy, } 172
 Mussey, } 169

 Nailor, 162
 Nash, 169, 182
 Nason, 178
 Natwamuch, } 177
 Notwamuck, } 174
 Nebon, 117
 Ned, } 168, 173, 174
 Nedd, } 7, 160, 169
 Negus, 47, 48, 59
 Nelson, 60, 159
 Newasonuck, 174
 Newton, 17
 Nichols, } 167
 Nicholls, } 7, 181
 Nigh, 6
 Niles, 28, 175
 Nills, 159
 Noble, 7, 132, 178
 Norden, 128
 Norris, 182
 Northend, 30
 Norton, } 165, 171
 Norten, } 177
 Nowell, 55, 56, 114
 Noyes, } 11, 21, 117
 Noyce, } 44
 Nunick, } 175
 Nummock, } 122
 Nummockes, } 181
 Numocks, } 164
 Nye, 174, 177

- Oakes, 6
 Obediah, 174, 177
 Odiorne, 105
 Oliver, 19, 20, 59, 78, 104, 115,
 129, 155, 162, 173, 174-177
 Olverseut, 171
 Orth, 164
 Otis, 137, 164, 174, 175, 177
 Otys, 7
 Oulton, 31
 Owen, 162
 Owens, 7, 11, 167, 173
 Ozburn, 19, 22

 Page, 22, 162, 165, 168, 171, 181
 Pagen, 173
 Painter, 6, 7, 172, 179
 Paisturd, 166
 Palmer, 135
 Palmor, 116
 Papens, 175
 Peceens, 177
 Park, 60, 169
 Parker, 13, 17, 21, 77, 109, 122,
 142, 161, 163, 165, 175, 181
 Parriss, 59, 167-169, 173
 Parry, 6, 104, 172, 182
 Pass, 57, 60
 Passuit, 174
 Paterson, 163
 Pattisson, 104
 Paul, 122, 164
 Paule, 175
 Pawkonwett, 104
 Peacock, 163
 Pearson, 187
 Pease, 163
 Peas, 109
 Peck, 163, 164
 Peckeen, 168
 Pickeen, 169
 Pecker, 19, 33, 34, 187, 188
 Pecker, 21
 Peehue, 176
 Peetrius, 174
 Peig, 175, 177
 Peirce, 7, 162, 167, 173, 180
 Pearce, 160
 Pell, 92
 Pelt, 104
 Pemberton, 31
 Pence, 177
 Pender, 177
 Pendexter, 179
 Penhallow, 11, 12, 14-16, 19, 21,
 26, 41, 44, 45, 48, 51, 55, 57, 62,
 69, 78, 84, 104, 118, 119, 123,
 160, 179
 Pepperrell, 54, 149, 183, 184, 187
 Perram, 178
 Perry, 63, 162, 172, 179, 182
 Pesuit, 177
 Peter, 19, 173-175
 Petterattock, 18
 Peterattuck, 168
 Peters, 167
 Phiney, 167
 Phillips, 59
 Phillips, 163, 174, 177
 Phips, 22, 29, 89
 Pierpoint, 11, 25
 Pike, 35, 109, 158, 160-162
 Pyke, 50, 178
 Pilkinton, 182
 Pinde, 182
 Pinkinton, 173
 Pitman, 179
 Pittman, 172
 Pitts, 169
 Plaisted, 170, 187

 Plumer, 19, 170
 Plummer, 182
 Pockannett, 167, 173
 Pockonnet, 176
 Pollard, 23
 Poiley, 178
 Pomery, 167
 Pomroy, 176, 181
 Pumrey, 168
 Poole, 163
 Poor, 160, 161, 169
 Pope, 89, 164, 174
 Popnemonock, 177
 Popnumuck, 174
 Powell, 31, 158, 163, 170, 178
 Powers, 104, 109, 178
 Pownal, 29
 Pratt, 162, 165, 179
 Preble, 160, 161, 166, 176
 Prebble, 160, 161, 166, 176
 Prentice, 31
 Presbery, 19
 Price, 31
 Prichard, 124
 Pritchard, 138
 Prickman, 16, 159
 Primus, 104, 162
 Procter, 178, 179
 Pryer, 165
 Pummation, 104
 Pumry, 178
 Punchard, 6, 104, 172, 182
 Pym, 178

 Quach, 7
 Queich, 177
 Quack, 162
 Quacom, 175
 Quannum, 169
 Quonnum, 178
 Quason, 174
 Queach, 174
 Quinby, 59
 Quoy, 174, 175, 177

 Rackley, 166
 Ralle, 74, 79-83, 88-90, 105, 155,
 156
 Rasles, 156
 Ralph, 173
 Ramock, 158
 Randall, 7
 Rankin, 176
 Ratclif, 104
 Ray, 159, 181
 Reading, 59
 Reding, 158
 Rebillard, 60
 Record, 167
 Reed, 33, 60, 163, 179
 Reynolds, 168
 Runnalds, 178
 Rice, 181
 Rich, 176
 Richardson, 18, 159, 167-170
 Richinson, 164
 Richman, 94
 Richmond, 169
 Ripley, 168
 Robins, 162, 188
 Robbins, 181
 Roberds, 187
 Roberts, 167
 Robertson, 160, 179
 Robins, 187
 Robinson, 161, 164, 172
 Robison, 169
 Roff, 182
 Roffs, 173
 Rogers, 65
 Roods, 169
 Rookes, 167

 Rose, 6, 8, 9
 Rosnery, 167
 Ross, 163, 169, 172, 175, 181
 Rossen, 174
 Rossion, 163
 Roth, 169
 Row, 165
 Rowse, 161
 Ruggles, 164
 Runnery, 104
 Russell, 164, 169, 172, 174, 178
 Rutter, 138
 Ryall, 181
 Ryan, 6

 Sabin, 162, 178
 Sabinus, 7
 Saccamackten, 86, 87, 91, 92
 Sackumaten, 99
 Suchamis, 174
 Sacaristry, 118
 Saccharistis, 117
 Saccaristis, 99
 Sacomacho, 159
 Salter, 64
 Sanger, 6
 Saunders, 7, 68, 70, 72, 114, 120,
 125, 127, 129, 140,
 153, 161, 165, 182

 Sandars, 16
 Sanders, 20, 124, 165, 171, 178
 Savage, 14, 168
 Sawyer, 44, 94, 181
 Sawyers, 167
 Sayward, 54
 Scales, 39, 104
 Scammon, 35, 44, 58
 Schamus, 175
 Schayler, 86
 Scott, 160
 Seales, 49
 Sears, 174, 177
 Seirs, 104
 Seavy, 19
 Seeks, 162
 Seirniquit, 173
 Semmit, 173
 Sergeant, 178
 Sewall, 30, 124, 166
 Sewill, 158
 Shanks, 175, 177
 Shapley, 54
 Sharp, 17
 Shaw, 29, 166, 175
 Sheldon, 179
 Shelburne, 5, 105
 Sherman, 124
 Shipley, 17, 19, 20, 32, 34, 168
 Shirley, 29
 Short, 164
 Shortwell, 160
 Shute, 10, 28, 29, 100, 103, 154, 161
 Simpson, 160, 178
 Simson, 158
 Synpson, 167
 Skelton, 182
 Skene, 31
 Skillings, 158, 178
 Skillings, 158, 178
 Skillen, 181, 187
 Skinner, 158
 Slack, 104
 Slocumb, 17, 18, 24
 Slocum, 124, 125, 140, 170, 176
 Slocum, 73, 94, 118, 121, 124, 141
 Small, 21
 Smith, 59, 104, 141, 142, 146, 149,
 150, 157-164, 166, 167, 170-172,
 175, 178, 180, 183, 187
 Snow, 157
 Sole, 7

- Soloman, 174, 176
 Sopean, 7
 Southack, } 160
 Southarick, } 147
 Soward, 166
 Speen, 182
 Spencer, 176
 Spolden, 169
 Springer, 11, 169, 171
 Squann, 174
 Stacey, 151
 Stagpole [Stackpole], 7, 17, 58, 87
 Stanford, } 131, 167, 173, 176
 Stanfort, } 131
 Stanley, 158
 Stanwood, 165, 177
 Staples, 158, 161, 177
 Steel, 163, 170
 Sterns, 173
 Stevens, 24, 25, 104, 162, 170
 Stevenson, 166
 Steward, 124, 161, 167, 176
 Stiles, 163
 Stickney, } 60, 159
 Stikney, } 180
 Stimpson, 13, 17, 19
 Stinson, } 158, 171, 181
 Stinson, } 171
 Stockbridge, 12, 161, 185
 Stoddard, 42, 121, 125, 128, 129
 Stoggin, 168
 Stone, 168, 175
 Stoughton, 98
 Strange, 169
 Strater, 169
 Stratton, 157, 163, 165
 Stuardfort, } 170
 Stuardfort, } 180
 Stuart, 104
 Studson, 173, 176
 Sturdluant, 164
 Sturge, 174
 Sturges, 174, 176
 Swan, 59, 167, 179
 Swinerton, 169

 Tailer, 29, 42, 162
 Takenesh, 174
 Talbott, } 165
 Talbert, } 26
 Talbut, } 157
 Tallcot, 85, 144
 Tarah, 122, 167, 173, 181
 Tarbox, 17, 139, 140, 179
 Tarror, 176
 Taylor, 159, 171, 180, 181
 Temple, 16, 27, 32, 33, 169
 Thaxter, 91
 Thayer, 41
 Thirston, 159
 Thomas, } 6, 25, 162, 172, 173,
 } 176, 181, 182
 Tomass, } 169
 Thompson, } 104
 Thomson, } 162
 Tompson, } 54, 166, 168, 177
 Tilly, 104
 Tilton, 21, 23-25, 57, 159
 Toby, } 179
 Tobby, } 54
 Tobie, } 169
 Tom, 168, 175, 177
 Tomms, 7
 Tomshit, 174
 Toole, 6, 25, 104
 Totman, 182
 Towns, 159
 Townsend, 31, 59, 155

 Trask, 28, 123, 124, 138, 139
 Tray, 162, 164, 174
 Trenumetuch, 177
 Trescot, } 166
 Triscott, } 168
 Trigoath, 165
 Triker, 180
 Tripp, } 175, 176
 Tripps, } 175
 Trott, 168, 181
 Trowrethy, 170
 True, 98
 Truel, 158
 Trueman, 7, 60, 104
 Trueworthy, 104
 Tubbs, 59
 Tucker, 162, 163, 178
 Turner, 28, 100, 169
 Turrell, 157
 Twiney, 174
 Twitchell, 162
 Tyler, 109, 161

 Underwood, 168

 Vain, } 160
 Vean, } 59
 Vaus, 31
 Varel, 161
 Varney, 11, 91
 Varnham, 59
 Vaughan, 167
 Vcaudreuil, 75, 79, 80, 83, 86, 87, 91
 Vicary, 104
 Villers, 160
 Vinton, 98

 Wainwright, 121, 125, 128
 Wait, 173, 182
 Walch, 104
 Waldo, 187
 Waldron, 5, 184
 Walford, 160, 179
 Walker, 172, 180, 181
 Wallace, 11
 Walton, 6, 8, 9, 12, 42, 50, 101,
 } 105, 121, 128, 139, 162, 181
 Wampetuck, 174
 Wampis, 174
 Wamskum, 163
 Wanna, 7
 Wanno, 174
 Ward, 17, 18, 23, 24, 34, 58
 Warfield, 169
 Warmagelham, } 164
 Wormageham, } 172
 Warren, 175
 Washanks, 177
 Washington, 30
 Wasnom, 164
 Wasse, 44
 Watkins, 98
 Watson, } 180
 Wattson, } 170
 Webb, 31, 158
 Webber, 109, 161, 181
 Web-ter, 7, 87, 172
 Weed, 159
 Weeks, 54, 164
 Weekson, 104
 Welch, 109
 Weld, 98
 Welles, 158
 Wells, 160, 161, 171, 177
 Wendell, 14
 Wenemonet, }
 Wenemoret, } 128
 Wenoggonet, }

 Wenemuit, 157
 Wentworth, 76, 78, 103, 105, 116,
 } 121, 125, 129, 145
 Wenungenit, 157
 West, 174
 Westbrook, 5, 6, 7, 9-15, 17, 20,
 } 26-29, 33-42, 45, 47, 48-53, 55-
 } 64, 71-74, 76, 77, 79, 83, 84, 88,
 } 92-97, 99, 103-111, 113-115, 117-
 } 120, 122-134, 139-145, 149, 150,
 } 156, 171, 172, 183-187
 Whaley, } 169, 171, 181
 Waley, } 180
 Wheelwright, 16, 19, 21-23, 31,
 } 50-52, 59, 86, 104, 128, 129, 131,
 } 142, 143, 157-159, 162, 163, 170,
 } 173, 180
 White, } 164, 182
 Whight, } 168
 Whitte, } 169
 Whittaker, } 162
 Whittacker, } 182
 Whitteker, } 159
 Whitten, } 180, 181
 Whittton, } 161
 Witten, } 172
 Witters, } 170
 Whittemore, 26, 159
 Whittum, } 166
 Wittom, } 176
 Wittum, } 169
 Wibird, 105
 Wicket, 174, 177
 Wickson, } 170
 Wixon, } 163
 Wier, 163, 167
 Wilcote, } 6
 Willcot, } 7
 Wilcox, 162, 181
 Wilkinson, 158
 Will, } 168, 173
 Wills, } 174, 177
 Willard, 36, 39, 41, 43, 44, 70, 79,
 } 84, 87, 89, 94, 100, 113, 117, 130,
 } 141, 143, 149, 150
 Williamson, 91, 109, 130, 158,
 } 161, 169, 173, 174
 Willington, 6
 Willis, } 6, 105, 152, 163, 174, 176
 Willes, } 174
 Wilson, } 28, 165, 183
 Willson, } 178
 Wine, 167
 Winn, 168
 Winslow, 7, 27, 32, 62, 63, 91
 } 125, 163, 181
 Winthrop, 15, 30, 155
 Wones, 171
 Wood, 7, 158, 160, 161, 168, 169,
 } 175, 179
 Woodard, 104, 163
 Woodsides, } 181, 182
 Woodsides, } 49, 98, 103, 161
 Woodwell, 6, 171, 172
 Worde, 177
 Wormwood, 59, 172, 180
 Wray, 161
 Wright, 25, 51, 130, 168, 175, 176,
 } 178, 182
 Wier, } 163
 Wyer, } 16
 Wyman, 11, 94, 167, 181

 York, 44, 94
 Yorkshire, 95
 Young, 19, 54, 106, 109, 161, 162,
 } 166, 175, 176, 179

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Acadie, 90
 Agemogen Reach, } 152, 153
 Agemagen, }
 Aggemogin, }
 Albany, 38, 86, 143, 144, 186
 Amesbury, 171
 Ameseconts, 75
 Amnisequenty, 76
 Androscoggin, } 46
 Androscogen, } 103
 Abroscogin, } 103
 Amanaocoggin, } 29, 42
 Amerescoggin, } 45, 46, 75, 105, 106
 Ammoskoggin, } 11
 Amus Coggin, } 48, 52, 53, 57, 110, 111, 141, 142, 183
 Annahookset hill, 188
 Annapolis, 73, 89, 113, 122, 135
 Arrowick, 8, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 32, 41, 44, 45, 47, 48, 58, 61, 62, 78, 83, 118, 145, 179
 Arundel, } 18, 22, 43, 47, 58, 131,
 Arondall, } 171, 172, 180
 Arundal, }
 Augusta, 11, 21, 83, 91
 Barbadoes, 31
 Barnstable, 136, 149, 171, 178, 180
 Bath, 22
 Beaver Dam, } 142
 Beaver Dams, }
 Berwick, 13, 14, 16, 19, 20, 36, 37, 42, 44-46, 48, 50, 52, 56, 61, 65, 88, 116, 117, 121, 129, 133, 140, 142, 143, 150, 163, 164, 170, 175, 176, 180
 Biddeford, 17, 18, 43, 112, 139, 164, 172, 183
 Billerica, } 171
 Bellica, }
 Bishopsgate, Hants, England, 27
 Black Brook, 188
 Black Point, 14, 18, 20, 22-24, 44, 52, 97, 107, 110, 111, 118, 139, 142
 Blue Hill Bay, 12
 Blue Point, 20, 44
 Boonamawakego Ponds, 14
 Boston, 7, 10, 11, 15-18, 20, 21, 27-31, 34, 36, 37, 39, 45, 48, 50-52, 55, 61, 63-67, 71, 73, 76-78, 80, 82, 83, 87, 88, 91, 92, 98, 102, 103, 107, 111, 113, 114, 117, 122, 123, 125-127, 129, 130, 132, 135, 144, 146, 149-151, 154, 156, 165-167, 170-172, 178, 180, 185, 186
 Boxford, 178, 180
 Bradford, 50, 159
 Bridgewater, 180
 Bristol, 70
 Brookline, 31
 Brunswick, 23-25, 38, 39, 43, 44, 96, 98, 133, 139, 165, 178
 Burncoat Harbour, 12, 13
 Cambridge, 120, 163, 170, 178, 180
 Canada, } 9, 29, 43, 70, 75, 80, 86, 88, 88, 97, 99, 150, 151, 157, 179,
 Cannada, } 103, 143-145
 Cape Ann, 109, 180
 Cape Cod, 18, 170
 Cape Elizabeth, 92
 Cape Nettick, 52
 Cape Newagen, 13
 Cape Porpoise, } 13, 14, 22, 23,
 Cape Porpouse, } 38, 44, 49, 64, 86, 92, 108
 Cape Sables, 157
 Casco, } 11, 14, 18, 24, 33,
 Casco Bay, } 51, 61, 62, 65, 77, 78, 88, 106, 114, 121, 139, 140, 142, 151
 Castle William [Boston], 55, 130
 Charlestown, 31, 164, 170, 172, 178, 180
 Chebacco [?] 109
 Chelmsford, 178
 Cheshire, 188
 Cochecho, 101
 Concord, 170, 178, 180
 Connecticut, 87, 136, 144
 Contoocook River, 188
 Cumberland County, 96
 Damaris Coatty, 61
 Dartmouth, 69, 178
 Dedham, 109
 Deer Isle, 152
 Dorchester, 28, 31, 65, 142, 170, 171, 180
 Dover, 172
 Dresden, 22
 Dummer Island, 74
 Dunstable, 116, 187
 Edgecomb, 124
 England, 89, 98, 164, 172
 Essex County, 117
 Exeter, 170
 Falmouth, 5, 8, 14, 17, 19-21, 23, 24, 39, 42-44, 47, 48, 53, 57, 60, 61, 73, 75, 77, 97, 103, 106-111, 114, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 129, 131-133, 139, 140, 142, 151-153, 183, 187
 Fisher's Island, 11
 Fort George, 44, 87, 96, 98, 152
 Fort Halifax, 91
 Fort Mary, 44, 63, 92, 93, 112, 113, 152
 Fox Islands, 78, 112
 France, 147
 Freeport, 11
 Georges, 49, 71, 94, 140
 Georges Fort, 46, 95
 Georgetown, 16, 19, 21, 23-26, 54, 56, 62, 77, 160
 Grand Menan, 117
 Great Britain, 75, 89, 90, 135, 154
 Green Islands, 23, 63, 64
 Greenland, 47
 Hampton, 10, 109, 172
 Hancock County, 12
 Harpswell, 12
 Harrysickett, 11, 14
 Harrow House in Falmouth, 183, 184, 187
 Hartford, 87
 Hatfield, 172
 Haverhill, 178, 180, 187, 188
 Hingham, 171, 178, 180
 Hink's Fort, 93, 104
 Hull, 170
 Ipswich, 23, 109, 116, 119, 159, 170, 178, 180, 182
 Ireland, 171
 Jabacco [Chebacco?], 109
 Jeremisquam, 22
 Jersey, 172
 Kannoveskail, 81
 Kennebeck, 5, 11, 12, 14, 22, 26, 32, 33, 38, 42, 43, 46, 53, 57, 61, 65, 70, 71, 74, 75, 91-93, 105, 132, 135, 141, 150
 Kennebunk, 23, 50, 52, 61
 Kennebunkport, 18, 22
 Kingstown, 58
 Kittery, 44, 54, 56, 109, 164, 170, 174, 176, 178, 183
 Limington, 41
 Lincoln County, 11
 Little Compton, 116
 Littleworth, 180
 London, 180
 Louisburg, 187
 Lyme, 11
 Machias, 112
 Maine, 105, 187
 Maquitt, } 96-98
 Maquoit, } 19, 23, 44
 Maquoite, } 103
 Mequoite, } 103
 Madambesueck, } 93
 Medembesueck, } 46, 185
 Marblehead, 52, 61, 124, 138, 139, 146, 151, 164, 172
 Mantineus, } 23
 Mentineus, }
 Montineus, }
 Massachusetts, 87, 124
 Massachusetts Bay, 102, 107, 116, 127, 128, 133, 142
 Massapisset Pond, 188
 Menis, 151
 Merrimack River, 188
 Merry Meeting Bay, 44

- Metinic, 23
 Milton, 170, 178, 180
 Mistick, 178
 Monhegan, } 23
 Monhegan, } 60, 61
 Montreal, }
 Mont Reali, } 86
 Monsweag Bay, } 22, 26
 Monsweek, } 61
 Mountsweag, }
 Mount Desart, } 12, 41, 112, 122,
 Mount Desert, } 152, 153
 Mowson, 142
 Musconkus, 61

 Nantucket, 178
 Nashua River, 188
 Natick, 169, 146, 147
 Needham, 31
 Neponset, 65
 Nesket, 138
 Newberry, } 93, 108
 Newbury, } 28-31, 116, 120, 126,
 } 170, 172, 180, 187
 New Brunswick, 98
 New Castle, 121, 172
 New England, 86, 116
 New Hampshire, 105, 127, 136
 New Haven, 11
 New London, 42
 Norridgewock, } 45, 46, 70, 76,
 } 78-80, 136,
 } 146, 149, 150,
 } 164, 155, 185
 Norridgewalk, } 72, 75, 76
 Naranguawock, } 97
 Narrigwalk, } 88, 89
 Neridgawalk, } 77, 84
 Nerigwalk, } 100, 105
 North Yarmouth, 13, 16, 20, 23,
 } 31, 35, 38, 43, 64, 139, 143
 Norwich, 92, 93
 Nova Scotia, 90, 114, 134-136, 151
 Ossibye River, } 52
 Osaby, } 118

 Owls Head, 23
 Oxford, 31, 180
 Oyster River, 109, 140, 164, 170,
 } 172, 180

 Papoodoc, } 14
 Papooduck, } 20, 71
 Papooduch, } 44
 Perpadok, } 20
 Perdoodack, } 60, 95
 Parker's Island, 22
 Passamaquady, 95, 112, 122, 130
 Pejepscot River, 99, 105
 Pemnaquid, } 98, 112, 128
 Pemiquid, } 61
 Pemnequid, } 13
 Pembroke, 170

 Pennechuck Brook, 188
 Penobscot, 5, 8, 9, 12, 14, 15, 17,
 } 23, 27, 29, 70-72, 74, 76-78, 87,
 } 89, 91, 94, 95, 98-100, 112, 125-
 } 127, 130, 134
 Pentagouet, 123, 138
 Perkins, 22
 Persumscot, } 93
 Pesomscott, } 111
 Pesomscutt, } 88
 Puscumscutt, } 11, 19, 20, 143,
 } 183
 Petit River, 112
 Phipsburg, 21
 Philadelphia, 178
 Pigwocket, } 118
 Pigwokit, } 93
 Piscataqua, 8, 51, 52, 64, 178, 180
 Pleasant Cove Farm, 65
 Plymouth, 64, 170, 180
 Plympton, 170, 180
 Portland, 5, 6, 20, 91
 Portsmouth, 5, 10, 14, 41, 42, 47,
 } 49, 51, 100, 103, 105, 109, 113,
 } 121, 150, 152, 164, 172, 183, 187
 Poscattaquog River, 188

 Quebec, 88, 89

 Reading, 163, 172, 178
 Rehoboth, 170
 Rhode Island, 136
 Richmond, 17, 19-24, 38, 40, 44,
 } 47, 48, 51, 53, 56, 61, 63, 71, 72,
 } 76, 78, 85, 91, 94, 98, 105, 130,
 } 137, 145, 178
 Rockamagook, 142
 Roxbury, 11, 28, 65, 98, 172, 178
 Rowley, 119, 170, 180
 Royals River, 14, 53
 Rutland, 89

 Saco, Saco } 13, 14, 17, 19, 20,
 Salmon } 23, 24, 42, 44, 48,
 Falls } 52, 53, 57, 58, 61,
 and } 64, 77, 88, 93, 95,
 River } 111, 123, 143, 183
 Sagadahock, } 22, 45, 46, 61
 Sagadahoc, }
 Saffron Walden, Essex, Eng-
 land, 65
 St. Croix, 112
 St. Georges, 8, 9, 14, 16, 25, 26,
 } 33, 38, 44, 60, 62, 65, 70, 72, 81,
 } 87, 89, 91, 98, 100, 118, 121, 124,
 } 127, 132, 134, 135, 140-142, 149,
 } 150, 153, 157
 St. John's River, 98, 112, 117,
 } 130, 147
 Salem, 120, 124, 139, 171, 180
 Salisbury, 98, 109, 171, 178, 180
 Sandigo, 109
 Sandwich, 171, 180

 Saybrook, 11
 Scarborough, 20, 40, 43, 170
 Scituate, 170, 180
 Sebago, 183
 Sebagook, 93
 Seabasticook, 91
 Sheepsgut River, 61
 Sherburn, 18
 Shoals, Isle of, } 65
 Sholes, } 64
 Small Point, 11, 21, 23, 38, 44,
 } 45, 55
 Souhegun, 188
 Spurwink, 14, 17, 18, 20, 23, 44,
 } 52, 63, 94, 110, 119, 120, 125
 Stroudwater, 5, 6, 187
 Stevens Carrying Place, 24,
 } 25, 62
 South Carolina, 148
 Sudbury, 170
 Suncook River, 188
 Sungamock, 127
 Swan Island, 22
 Swan Pond, 58
 Swansey, 170

 Taunton, 171
 Tecconnet Falls, } 91
 Tecanock, }
 Tiverton, 116
 Topsfield, 100, 178
 Topsham, 98

 Unkenonuck hill, 188
 Utrecht, 90, 91, 154

 Vineyard, 109

 Watertown, 109, 162
 Wells, 16, 19, 36, 37, 42, 44, 46,
 } 48, 50, 56, 85, 116, 117, 119, 124,
 } 131, 141, 142, 158, 163, 164, 170,
 } 172, 176, 180
 Wenham, 180
 Westbrook, 5
 Westport, 22
 Wessoweswig Carrying Place, 67

 Winicks Neck, 52
 Winipeesiaucut Ponds, 61
 Winslow, 91
 Winter Harbour, 14, 17, 18, 23,
 } 36, 44, 77, 121, 125, 164
 Woodstock, 31
 Woolwich, 22

 Yale College, 11
 Yarmouth, 170
 York, 12, 19, 21, 36-39, 42, 44, 46-
 } 52, 54-56, 65, 85, 88, 94, 96, 101,
 } 105, 109, 110, 114, 116, 117, 119,
 } 129, 131, 134, 140, 143-145, 157,
 } 163, 175, 176

F
8072
-88

